People's Democratic Republic of Algeria Ministry of Higher Education and Scientific Research

Mohamed Khider University, Biskra - Algeria
Faculty of Exact Sciences, Natural Sciences and Life Sciences

## Department of Mathematics



A Thesis Presented for the Degree of : DOCTOR in Mathematics

In the Filled of : Analysis

## By Mr. Guidad Derradji

Title :

## Qualitative studies of some dissipative systems for wave equations

Examination Committee :

| Mr. | Zouhir MOKHTARI | Professor | University of Biskra | President |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Mr. | Khaled ZENNIR, | MCA | Univ-El-Qassim, Arabie Saoudite | Rapporteur |
| Mr. | Mohamed BERBICHE | Professor | University of Biskra | Co-Rapporteur |
| Mr. | Djabrane YAHIA | Professor | University of Biskra | Examineur |
| Mr. | Djamel OUCHENANE | MCA | Université of Laghouat | Examineur |
| Mr. | Salah ZITOUNI | MCA | Université of Souk Ahras | Examineur |

defended publicly : Mars 2022

République Algérienne Démocratique et Populaire
Ministère de l'Enseignement Supérieur et de la Recherche Scientifique UNIVERSITE MOHAMED KHIDER, BISKRA

FACULTE des SCIENCES EXACTES et des SCIENCES de la NATURE et de la VIE

## DEPARTEMENT DE MATHEMATIQUES



Thèse présentée en vue de l'obtention du diplôme de
Doctorat en Sciences en Mathématiques
Option : Analyse
Par Mr. Guidad Derradji

Titre :
Etude qualitative des quelques systèmes amortis pour les équations d'ondes

Membres du Comité d'Examen :
Mr. Zouhir MOKHTARI Professeur University de Biskra Président

Mr. Khaled ZENNIR, MCA Univ-El-Qassim, Arabie Saoudite Rapporteur
Mr. Mohamed BERBICHE Professeur University de Biskra Co-Rapporteur
Mr. Djabrane YAHIA Professeur University de Biskra Examinateur
Mr. Djamel OUCHENANE MCA Université de Laghouat Examinateur
Mr. Salah ZITOUNI MCA Université de Souk Ahras Examinateur

Soutenue publiquement : Mars 2022


#### Abstract

The present thesis is devoted to the study of well-posedness and asymptotic behaviour in time of solution for damped systems. This work consists of four chapters. In chapter 1, we recall of some fundamental inequalities. In chapter 2, we consider a very important problem from the point of view of application in sciences and engineering. A system of three wave equations having a different damping effects in an unbounded domain with strong external forces. Using the FaedoGalerkin method and some energy estimates, we will prove the existence of global solution in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ owing to to the weighted function. By imposing a new appropriate conditions, which are not used in the literature, with the help of some special estimates and generalized Poincaré's inequality, we obtain an unusual decay rate for the energy function. In chapter 3, we will concerned with a problem for coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms, under suitable conditions we prove a blow up/growth results of solutions. In chapter 4, we consider one-dimensional porous-elastic system with nonlinear damping, infinite memory and distributed delay terms. We show the well posedness of solution by the semigroup theory and that the solution energy has an explicit and optimal decay, for the cases of equal and nonequal speeds of wave propagation.


Keywords and phrases: Viscoelastic wave equation, Strong nonlinear system, Global solution, Faedo-Galerkin approximation, Decay rate, Blow up, Strong damping, Distributed delay, Porous-elastic system.

AMS Subject Classification: 35L05, 58J45, 35L80, 35B40, 35L20, 58G16, 35B40, 35L70.

## Résumé

La présente these est consacrée à l'étude de l'existence, l'unicité et du comportement asymptotique en temps de la solution pour des quelques systèmes amortis. Cette these se compose de quatre chapitres. Au chapitre 1, nous rappelons quelques résultats et inégalités fondamentales. Dans le chapitre 2, nous considérons un problème trés important du point de vue de l'application en sciences et en ingénierie. Un système de trois équations d'onde ayant des effets d'amortissement différents dans un domaine illimité avec une forces externes. En utilisant la méthode de Faedo-Galerkin et quelques estimations d'énergie, nous prouverons l'existence d'une solution globale dans $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ grace à la fonction pondérée. En imposant de nouvelles conditions appropriées, qui ne sont pas utilisées dans la littérature, à l'aide de quelques estimations spéciales et de l'inégalité de Poincaré généralisée, nous obtenons un taux de décroissance inhabituel pour la fonction énergétique. Dans le chapitre 3, nous traiterons un système couple d'équation d'onde viscoélastique non linéaire avec un retard distribué et un amortissement et des termes sources, dans des conditions appropriées, nous prouvons un résultat d'explosion/croissance des solutions. Dans le chapitre 4, nous considérons un système de poreux-élastique unidimensionnel avec amortissement non linéaire, mémoire infinie et termes de retard distribué. Nous montrons que la solution est bien posée par la théorie des semi-groupes et que l'énergie de la solution a une décroissance explicite et optimale, pour les cas de vitesses de propagation des ondes égales et non égales.

Mots-clés et phrases : Équation d'onde viscoélastique, Système non linéaire fort, Solution globale, Approximation de Faedo-Galerkin, Taux de décroissance, Blow up, Fort amortissement, Retard distribué, Système de poreux-élastique.

AMS Subject Classification: 35L05, 58J45, 35L80, 35B40, 35L20, 58G16, 35B40, 35L70.

## Publication

1. Derradji Guidad, Khaled Zennir, Abdelhak Berkane and Mohamed Berbiche, The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with weakmemories, Discontinuity, Nonlinearity, and Complexity, 10(4) (2021) 635-647.

DOI:10.5890/DNC.2021.12.005.
2. Ouchenane Djamel, Khaled Zennir and Derradji Guidad, Well-posedness and a general decay for a nonlinear damped porous thermoelastic system with second sound and distributed delay terms, Journal of Applied Nonlinear Dynamics, 11(1) (2022) 153-170.

DOI:10.5890/JAND.2022.03.009.
3. Derradji Guidad, Ouchenane Djamel, Khaled Zennir and Abdelbaki Choucha, Blow up of coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping, Dynamics of Continuous, Discrete and Impulsive Systems Series A: Mathematical, In press.
4. Derradji Guidad, Ouchenane Djamel, Khaled Zennir, Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms. Submitted.

## Acknowledgement and dedication

First, I want to thank Allah for all that has been given me strength, courage and above all knowledge. I would like to express my deep gratitude to Pr. Khaled Zennir, my supervisor, for his patience, motivation and enthusiastic encouragement. His guidance, advice and friendship have been invaluable.

Huge thanks to Pr. Mohamed Berbiche, for his guidance, encouragement and continuous support through my research. I am very grateful to him.
My thanks go also to proposed jury members of this thesis, for having accepted to be part of my jury. I thank them for their interest in my work.
I must thank the members of the Mathematic department of Biskra University (Algeria) including the collogues, staffs and students.
I owe my loving thanks to my mother, my wife, my child, brothers and sisters for being incredibly understanding and supportive.

This work is dedicated to the memory of my father, for his love and encouragement throughout my studies.

## Contents

Introduction ..... 8
1 Preliminary ..... 14
1.1 Continuous function spaces ..... 15
$1.2 \quad L^{p}$ Spaces ..... 16
1.3 Sobolev spaces ..... 17
1.3.1 $W^{1, p}(\Omega)$ spaces ..... 17
1.3.2 $W^{m, p}(\Omega)$ Spaces ..... 18
1.4 Semigroups of bounded linear operators ..... 18
1.5 Lyapunov Stability Theory ..... 24
1.5.1 Notations and definitions ..... 24
1.5.2 Lyapunov type stability theorem ..... 25
1.5.3 Procedure of Lyapunov functionals construction ..... 26
1.6 Problems with a delay ..... 27
2 The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories ..... 33
2.1 Position of problem and preliminaries ..... 34
2.2 Main results and Proofs ..... 38
2.2.1 Main results ..... 38
2.2.2 Proofs ..... 40
3 Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms ..... 48
3.1 Introduction ..... 48
3.2 Blow up in finite time ..... 52
3.3 Growth of solutions to system ..... 64
4 Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic sys- tem with infinite memory and distributed delay terms ..... 70
4.1 Introduction ..... 70
4.2 Well-posedness ..... 74
4.3 Stability Result ..... 81

## Introduction

## Stabilization of evolution problems

Problems of global existence and stability in time of Partial Differential Equations are subject, recently, of many works. In this thesis we are interested in the study of the global existence and the stabilization of some evolution equations. The purpose of the stabilization is to attenuate the vibrations by feedback, thus consists in guaranteeing the decrease of energy of the solutions to 0 in a more or less fast way by a mechanism of dissipation.

More precisely, the problem of stabilization consists in determining the asymptotic behavior of the energy by $E(t)$, to study its limits in order to determine if this limit is null or not and if this limit is null, to give an estimate of the decay rate of the energy to zero.

This problem has been studied by many authors for various systems. They are several type of stabilization,
(1) Strong stabilization: $E(t) \longrightarrow 0$, as $t \longrightarrow \infty$.
(2) Logarithmic stabilization: $E(t) \leq c(\log t)^{-\delta}, \forall t>0,(c, \delta>0)$.
(3) polynomial stabilization: $E(t) \leq c t^{-\delta}, \forall t>0,(c, \delta>0)$.
(4) Uniform stabilization: $E(t) \leq c e^{-\delta t}, \forall t>0,(c, \delta>0)$.

For wave equation with dissipation of the form

$$
u^{\prime \prime}-\Delta_{x} u+g\left(u^{\prime}\right)=0
$$

stabilization problems have been investigated by many authors:
When $g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is continuous and increasing function such that $g(0)=0$, global existence of solutions is known for all initial conditions $\left(u_{0}, u_{1}\right)$ given in $H_{0}^{1}(\Omega) \times L^{2}(\Omega)$.This result is, for a consequence of the general theory of nonlinear semi-groups of contractions generated by a maximal monotone operator.

## Contents

Moreover, if we impose on the control the condition, $\forall \lambda \neq 0, g(\lambda) \neq 0$, then strong asymptotic stability of solutions occurs in $H_{0}^{1}(\Omega) \times L^{2}(\Omega)$, i.e.,

$$
\left(u, u^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow(0,0) \quad \text { strongly in } H_{0}^{1}(\Omega) \times L^{2}(\Omega)
$$

without speed of convergence. These results follow, from the invariance principle of Lasalle. If the solution goes to 0 as time goes to $\infty$, how to get energy decay rates?

Dafermos has written in 1978 "Another advantage of this approach is that it is so simplistic that it requires only quite weak assumptions on the dissipative mechanism. The corresponding drawback is that the deduced information is also weak, never yielding, for example, decay rates of solutions."

Many authors have worked since then on energy decay rates. First results were obtained for linear stabilization, then for polynomial stabilization (see A. Haraux [28], V. Komornik [34], and E. Zuazua [59] ) and then extended to arbitrary growing feedbacks (close to 0). In the same time, geometrical aspects were considered.

By combining the multiplier method with the techniques of micro-local analysis, Lasiecka et al [35, 18], have investigated different dissipative systems of partial differential equations (with Dirichlet and Neumann boundary conditions) under general geometrical conditions with nonlinear feedback without any growth restrictions near the origin or at infinity. The computation of decay rates is reduced to solving an appropriate explicitly given ordinary differential equation of monotone type. More precisely, the following explicit decay estimate of the energy is obtained:

$$
E(t) \leq h\left(\frac{t}{t_{0}}-1\right), \forall t \geq 0
$$

where $t_{0}>0$ and $h$ is the solution of the following differential equation:

$$
h^{\prime}(t)+q(h(t))=0, t \geq 0 \text { and } h(0)=E(0)
$$

and the function $q$ is determined entirely from the behavior at the origin of the nonlinear feedback by proving that $E$ satisfies

$$
(I d-q)^{-1}\left(E\left((m+1) t_{0}\right)\right) \leq E\left(m t_{0}\right), \forall m \in \mathbb{N}
$$

## System of nonlinear wave equations

## Contents

To enrich this topic, it is necessary to talk about previous works regarding the nonlinear coupled system of wave equations, from a qualitative and quantitative study.Let us beginning with the single wave equation treated in [37], where the aim goal was mainely on the system

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}+\mu u_{t}-\Delta u-\omega \Delta u_{t}=u \ln |u|,(x, t) \in \Omega \times(0, \infty)  \tag{0.0.1}\\
u(x, t)=0, x \in \partial \Omega, t \geq 0 \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), x \in \Omega
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $\Omega$ is a bounded domain of $\mathbb{R}^{n}, n \geq 1$ with a smooth boundary $\partial \Omega$. The author firstly constructed a local existence of weak solution by using contraction mapping principle and of course showed the global existence, decay rate and infinite time blow up of the solution with condition on initial energy.

In $m$-equations, paper in [2] considered a system

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{i t t}+\gamma u_{i t}-\Delta u_{i}+u_{i}=\sum_{i, j=1, i \neq j}^{m}\left|u_{j}\right|^{p_{j}}\left|u_{i}\right|^{p_{i}} u_{i}, i=1,2, \ldots, m \tag{0.0.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the absence of global solutions with positive initial energy was investigated. Next, a nonexistence of global solutions for system of three semilinear hyperbolic equations was introduced in [3]. A coupled system semilinear hyperbolic equations was investigated by many authors and a different results were obtained with the nonlinearities in the form $f_{1}=|u|^{p-1}|v|^{q+1} u, f_{2}=$ $|v|^{p-1}|u|^{q+1} v$.
In the case of non-bounded domain $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, we mention the paper recently published by $T$. Miyasita and Kh. Zennir in [39], where the considered equation as follows

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{t t}+a u_{t}-\phi(x) \Delta\left(u+\omega u_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) u(s) d s\right)=u|u|^{p-1} \tag{0.0.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

with initial data

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x)  \tag{0.0.4}\\
u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

The authors was successful in highlighting the existence of unique local solution and they continued to extend it to be global in time. The rate of the decay for solution was the main result by considering the relaxation function is strictly convex, for more results related to decay rate of solution of this type of problems, please see [51, 52, 58].

Regarding the study of the coupled system of two nonlinear wave equations, it is worth recalling some of the work recently published. Baowei Feng and al. considered in [24], a coupled system for viscoelastic wave equations with nonlinear sources in bounded domain $((x, t) \in \Omega \times(0, \infty))$ with smooth boundary as follows

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s+u_{t}=f_{1}(u, v)  \tag{0.0.5}\\
v_{t t}-\Delta v+\int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \Delta v(s) d s+v_{t}=f_{2}(u, v)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Here, the authors concerned with a system in $\mathbb{R}^{n}(n=1,2,3)$. Under appropriate hypotheses, they established a general decay result by multiplication techniques to extends some existing results for a single equation to the case of a coupled system.

It is worth noting here that there are several studies in this field and we particularly refer to the generalization that Shun and all. made in studying a complicate non-linear case with degenerate damping term in [50]. The IBVP for a system of nonlinear viscoelastic wave equations in a bounded domain was considered in the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s+\left(|u|^{k}+|v|^{q}\right)\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-1} u_{t}=f_{1}(u, v)  \tag{0.0.6}\\
v_{t t}-\Delta v+\int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \Delta v(s) d s+\left(|v|^{\theta}+|u|^{\rho}\right)\left|v_{t}\right|^{r-1} v_{t}=f_{2}(u, v) \\
u(x, t)=v(x, t)=0, x \in \partial \Omega, t>0 \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), v(x, 0)=v_{0}(x) \\
u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), v_{t}(x, 0)=v_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $\Omega$ is a bounded domain with a smooth boundary. Given certain conditions on the kernel functions, degenerate damping and nonlinear source terms, they got a decay rate of the energy function for some initial data.

## Damped porous-elastic system

As introduced in [11], the one-dimensional porous-elastic model constitute a system of two partial differential equations with unknown $(u, \varphi)$ given by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \rho_{0} u_{t t}=\mu u_{x x}+\beta \varphi_{x}, \text { in }(0, l) \times(0, L), \\
& \rho_{0} k \varphi_{t t}=\alpha \varphi_{x x}-\beta u_{x}-\tau \varphi_{t}-\xi \varphi, \text { in }(0, l) \times(0, L), \tag{0.0.7}
\end{align*}
$$

where $l, L>0$ the constant $\rho$ is the mass density, $\kappa$ is the equilibrated inertia and the constants $\mu, \alpha, \beta, \tau, \xi$ are assumed satisfy an appropriate conditions. This type of problem has been studied by many authors and a lot of results have been showed (Please see [21, 20, 22, 10, 5, 42, 43, 56]). The pioneer contribution was obtained by [47] for the problem (0.0.7). The basic evolution equations for one-dimensional theories of porous materials with memory effect are given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho u_{t t}=T_{x}, J \phi_{t t}=H_{x}+G, \tag{0.0.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $T$ is the stress tensor, $H$ is the equilibrated stress vector and $G$ is the equilibrated body force. The variables $u$ and $\phi$ are the displacement of the solid elastic material and the volume fraction, respectively. The constitutive equations are

$$
\begin{equation*}
T=\mu u_{x}+b \phi, H=\delta \phi_{x}-\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \phi_{x}(s) d s, G=-b u_{x}-\xi \phi \tag{0.0.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

A porous-elastic system was considered by [4] in the system

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\rho u_{t t}-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=0, \text { in }(0,1) \times(0, \infty)  \tag{0.0.10}\\
J \phi_{t t}-\delta \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+\xi \phi+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \phi_{x x}(x, s) d s=0, \text { in }(0,1) \times(0, \infty)
\end{array}\right.
$$

System (0.0.10) subjected Neumann-Dirichlet boundary conditions where $g$ is the relaxation function, the authors obtained a general decay result for the case of equal speeds of wave propagation (See [27, 57]). In [25], the authors improved to the case of non-equal speed of wave propagation. In [20] the authors considered the following system with memory and distributed delay terms

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\rho u_{t t} & -\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=0  \tag{0.0.11}\\
J \phi_{t t} & -\delta \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+\xi \phi+\int_{0}^{t} g(s) \phi_{x x}(t-s) d s \\
& +\mu_{1} \phi_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \phi_{t}(x, t-\varrho) d \varrho=0
\end{align*}\right.
$$

The exponential stability results of systems with memory and distributed delay terms for the case of equal speeds of wave propagation under a suitable assumptions are proved. In [32], the following system was considered

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\rho u_{t t}-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=0  \tag{0.0.12}\\
J \phi_{t t}-\delta \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+a \phi+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) \phi_{x x}(t-s) d s+\alpha(t) f\left(\phi_{t}\right)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

The authors proved the global well posedness and stability results of (0.0.12) which has been extended in [33] for the case of nonequal speeds of wave propagation. Very recently, one-dimensional equations of an homogeneous and isotropic porous-elastic solid with interior time-dependent delay term feedbacks has been treated by E. Borges Filho and M. L. Santos in [11].

## Chapter 1

## Preliminary

1- Continuous function spaces
2- $L^{p}$ Spaces
3- Sobolev Spaces
4- Semigroups of bounded linear operators
5- Lyapunov stability theory
6- Problems with delay

In this preliminary we shall introduce and state some necessary notations needed in the proof of our results, and some the basic results which concerning the semi-groupe theory and Layponov functionals and other theorems. The knowledge of all these notations and results are important for our study, see, e.g., ([12, 13, 23, 15, 44])

### 1.1 Continuous function spaces

We start this work by giving some useful notations and conventions.

Let $x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ denote the generic point of an open set $\Omega$ of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Let $u$ be a function defined from $\Omega$ to $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, we designate by $D_{i} u(x)=u_{i}(x)=\frac{\partial u(x)}{\partial x_{i}}$ the partial derivative of $u$ with respect to $x_{i}(1 \leq i \leq n)$. Let's also define the gradient and the $p$-Laplacian from $u$, respectively as following

$$
\begin{gathered}
\nabla u=\left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial x_{1}}, \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_{2}}, \ldots, \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_{n}}\right)^{T} \text { and }|\nabla u|^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\frac{\partial u}{\partial x_{i}}\right|^{2} \\
\Delta_{p} u(x)=\operatorname{div}\left(|\nabla u|^{p-2} \nabla u\right)(x) .
\end{gathered}
$$

Note by $C(\Omega)$ the space of continuous functions from $\Omega$ to $\mathbb{R}, C\left(\Omega, \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ the space of continuous functions from $\Omega$ to $\mathbb{R}^{m}$ and $C_{b}(\bar{\Omega})$ the space of all continuous and bounded functions on $\bar{\Omega}$, it is equipped with the norm $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$;

$$
\|u\|_{\infty}=\sup _{x \in \bar{\Omega}}|u(x)|
$$

For $k \geq 1$ integer, $C^{k}(\Omega)$ is the space of functions $u$ which are $k$ times derivable and whose derivation of order $k$ is continuous on $\Omega$. $C_{c}^{k}(\Omega)$ is the set of functions of $C^{k}(\Omega)$ whose support is compact and contained in $\Omega$.
We also define $C^{k}(\bar{\Omega})$ as the set of restrictions to $\bar{\Omega}$ of elements from $C^{k}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ or as being the set of functions of $C^{k}(\Omega)$, such that for all $0 \leq j \leq k$, and for all $x_{0} \in \partial \Omega$, the limit $\lim _{x \rightarrow x_{0}} D_{j} u(x)$ exists and depends only on $x_{0}$.
$C_{0}^{\infty}(\Omega)$ or $\mathfrak{D}(\Omega)$, is the space of the infinitely differentiable functions, with compact supports
called test function space.
The Hölder space $C^{k, \alpha}(\Omega)$, where $\Omega$ is an open subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ and $k \geq 0$ an integer, $0<\alpha \leq 1$, consists of those real or complex-valued $k$-times continuously differentiable functions $f$ on $\Omega$ verifying

$$
\left|f^{\beta}(x)-f^{\beta}(y)\right| \leq C\|x-y\|^{\alpha}
$$

where $C>0,|\beta| \leq k$.

## 1.2 $\quad L^{p}$ Spaces

Let $\Omega$ be an open set of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, equipped with the Lebesgue measure $d x$. We denote by $L^{1}(\Omega)$ the space of integrable functions on $\Omega$ with values in $\mathbb{R}$, it is provided with the norm

$$
\|u\|_{L^{1}}=\int_{\Omega}|u(x)| d x
$$

Let $p \in \mathbb{R}$ with $1 \leq p<+\infty$, we define the space $L^{p}(\Omega)$ by

$$
L^{p}(\Omega)=\left\{f: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, f \text { measurable and } \int_{\Omega}|f(x)|^{p} d x<+\infty\right\}
$$

equipped with norm

$$
\|u\|_{L^{p}}=\left(\int_{\Omega}|u(x)|^{p} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{p}}
$$

We also define the space $L^{\infty}(\Omega)$

$$
L^{\infty}(\Omega)=\{f: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, f \text { measurable, } \exists c>0, \text { so that }|f(x)| \leq c \quad \text { a.e. on } \Omega\},
$$

it will be equipped with the essential-sup norm

$$
\|u\|_{L^{\infty}}=\underset{x \in \Omega}{e \operatorname{sss} \sup }|u(x)|=\inf \{c ;|u(x)| \leq c \quad \text { a.e. on } \Omega\} .
$$

We say that a function $f: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to $L_{\text {loc }}^{p}(\Omega)$ if $\mathbf{1}_{K} f \in L^{p}(\Omega)$ for any compact $K \subset \Omega$.
Theorem 1. (Dominated convergence Theorem)
Let $\left\{f_{n}\right\}_{n \geq 1}$ be a series of functions of $L^{1}(\Omega)$ converging almost everywhere to a measurable function $f$. It is assumed that there exists $g \in L^{1}(\Omega)$ such that for all $n \geq 1$, we get

$$
\left|f_{n}\right| \leq g \quad \text { a.e on } \Omega .
$$

Then $f \in L^{1}(\Omega)$ and

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow+\infty}\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{1}}=0, \text { and } \int_{\Omega} f(x) d x=\lim _{n \rightarrow+\infty} \int_{\Omega} f_{n}(x) d x
$$

### 1.3 Sobolev spaces

Definition 1. Let $\Omega$ be an open set of $\mathbb{R}$, and $1 \leq i \leq n$. A function $u \in L_{\text {loc }}^{1}(\Omega)$ has an $i^{\text {th }}$ weak derivative in $L_{l o c}^{1}(\Omega)$ if there exists $f_{i} \in L_{l o c}^{1}(\Omega)$ such that for all $\varphi \in C_{0}^{\infty}(\Omega)$ we have

$$
\int_{\Omega} u(x) \partial_{i} \varphi(x) d x=-\int_{\Omega} f_{i}(x) \varphi(x) d x .
$$

This leads to say that the $i^{\text {th }}$ derivative within the meaning of distributions of $u$ belongs to $L_{l o c}^{1}(\Omega)$, we write

$$
\partial_{i} u=\frac{\partial u}{\partial x_{i}}=f_{i}
$$

### 1.3.1 $W^{1, p}(\Omega)$ spaces

Let $\Omega$ be a bounded or unbounded open set of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, and $p \in \mathbb{R}, 1 \leq p \leq+\infty$, the space $W^{1, p}(\Omega)$ is defined by

$$
W^{1, p}(\Omega)=\left\{u \in L^{p}(\Omega) ; \text { such that } \partial_{i} u \in L^{p}(\Omega), 1 \leq i \leq n\right\}
$$

where $\partial_{i} u$ is the $i^{\text {th }}$ weak derivative of $u \in L_{l o c}^{1}(\Omega)$.

For $1 \leq p<+\infty$ we define the space $W_{0}^{1, p}(\Omega)$ as being the closure of $\mathcal{D}(\Omega)$ in $W^{1, p}(\Omega)$, and we write

$$
W_{0}^{1, p}(\Omega)=\overline{\mathcal{D}}(\Omega)^{w^{1, p}}
$$

Theorem 2. (Poincaré's inequality)
Assume $\Omega$ is a bounded open subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}, u \in W_{0}^{1, p}(\Omega)$ for some $1 \leq p<n$. Then we have the estimate

$$
\|u\|_{L^{q}(\Omega)} \leq C\|\nabla u\|_{L^{p}(\Omega)}
$$

for each $q \in\left[1, p^{*}\right]$, where $p^{*}=\frac{n p}{n-p}$ and the constant $C$ depends only on $q, p, n$ and $\Omega$.

Remark 1. In view of this Poincaré's inequality, if $\Omega$ is bounded, then on $W_{0}^{1, p}(\Omega)$ the norm $\|u\|_{W^{1, p}(\Omega)}$ is equivalent to $\|\nabla u\|_{L^{p}(\Omega)}$.

Theorem 3. (Rellich-Kondrachov compactness theorem) [13]
Assume $\Omega$ is a bounded open subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ with $C^{1}$ boundary, and $1 \leq p<n$. Then

$$
W^{1, p}(\Omega) \subset \subset L^{q}(\Omega)
$$

for each $1 \leq q<p^{*}$.

### 1.3.2 $W^{m, p}(\Omega)$ Spaces

Let $\Omega$ be an open set of $\mathbb{R}^{n}, m \geq 2$ integer number and $p$ real number such that $1 \leq p \leq+\infty$, we define the space $W^{m, p}(\Omega)$ as following

$$
W^{m, p}(\Omega)=\left\{u \in L^{p}(\Omega), \text { such that } \partial^{\alpha} u \in L^{p}(\Omega), \forall \alpha,|\alpha| \leq m\right\}
$$

where $\alpha \in \mathbb{N}^{n},|\alpha|=\alpha_{1}+\ldots+\alpha_{n}$ the length of $\alpha$ and $\partial^{\alpha} u=\partial_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} \ldots \partial_{n}^{\alpha_{n}}$ is the weak derivative of a function $u \in L_{l o c}^{1}(\Omega)$ in the sense of definition (1).

The space $W^{m, p}(\Omega)$ is equipped with the norm

$$
\|u\|_{W^{m, p}}=\|u\|_{L^{p}}+\sum_{0<|\alpha| \leq m}\left\|\partial^{\alpha} u\right\|_{L^{p}} .
$$

For $p=2$, the space $W^{m, 2}(\Omega)$ is noted $H^{m}(\Omega)$.

### 1.4 Semigroups of bounded linear operators

The goal of this section is to prove Lumer-Phillips' theorem (see Theorems 1.4.3 and 1.4.6 of [44]) in a Hilbert space setting. For that purpose, we first recall the notion of $m$-dissipative operators.

Definition 2. Let $\mathcal{A}: D(\mathcal{A}) \subset X \longrightarrow X$ be a (unbounded) linear operator. $\mathcal{A}$ is called dissipative if $\mathfrak{R}(\mathcal{A} v, v)_{x} \leq 0, \forall v \in D(\mathcal{A})$. The dissipative operator $\mathcal{A}$ is called m-dissipative if $(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})$ is surjective for some $\lambda>0$.

Theorem 4. A linear operator $\mathcal{A}$ is dissipative if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})_{x}\right\|_{X} \geq \lambda\|x\|_{X}, \forall x \in D(\mathcal{A}), \lambda>0 \tag{1.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Assume that $\mathcal{A}$ is dissipative and fix $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ and $\lambda>0$. Then

$$
\lambda\|x\|_{X}^{2} \leq \mathfrak{R}((\lambda-\mathcal{A}) x, x)_{X}
$$

and by Cauchy-Schwarz's inequality we conclude that

$$
\lambda\|x\|_{X}^{2} \leq\|(\lambda-\mathcal{A}) x\|_{X}\|x\|_{X}
$$

that directly leads to (1.4.1). Conversely assume that (1.4.1) holds and fix $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$, then for all $\lambda>0$, one has

$$
\lambda^{2}\|x\|_{X}^{2} \leq \lambda\|x\|_{X}^{2}-2 \lambda \Re(\mathcal{A} x, x)_{x}+\|\mathcal{A} x\|_{X}^{2}
$$

Dividing this inequality by $2 \lambda$, we get equivalently

$$
\mathfrak{R}(\mathcal{A} x, x)_{x} \leq \frac{1}{2 \lambda}\|\mathcal{A} x\|_{X}^{2}, \lambda>0
$$

Passing to the limit as $\lambda$ goes to infinity yields the dissipatedness of $\mathcal{A}$. Now we can prove some useful properties of $m$-dissipative operators.

Theorem 5. Let $\mathcal{A}$ be a m-dissipative operator. Then the next properties hold.

1. $\mathcal{A}$ is closed.
2. For all $\lambda>0$, the operator $\lambda I-\mathcal{A}$ is an isomorphism from $D(\mathcal{A})$ onto $X$. Moreover $(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})^{-1}$ is a linear bounded operator such that

$$
\left\|(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})^{-1}\right\|_{\mathcal{L}(X)} \leq \frac{1}{\lambda}
$$

3. $D(\mathcal{A})$ is dense in $X$.

Proof. Let us start with point 1. As $\mathcal{A}$ is a $m$-dissipative operator, there exists $\lambda_{0}>0$ such that $R\left(\lambda_{0} I-\mathcal{A}\right)=X$, hence by (1.4.1) it follows that $\lambda_{0} I-\mathcal{A}$ has a bounded inverse. As $\left(\lambda_{0} I-\mathcal{A}\right)^{-1}$ is bounded, it is also closed. Then $\lambda_{0} I-\mathcal{A}$ is closed and therefore $\mathcal{A}$ as well. To prove point 2 it suffices to prove that $R(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})=X$ for all $\lambda>0$. For that purpose, we introduce the set

$$
\Lambda=\{\lambda \in(0, \infty) \text { such that } R(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})=X\}
$$

First $\Lambda$ is open. Indeed (1.4.1) implies that $\Lambda$ is a subset of the resolvent set $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ of $\mathcal{A}$. As $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ is open, for every $\lambda \in \Lambda$, there exists a neighborhood of $\lambda$ included in $\rho(\mathcal{A})$. The intersection of this neighborhood with the real line is clearly included into $\Lambda$, which proves that $\Lambda$ is open. Let us also show that $\Lambda$ is closed. Let a sequence. $\left(\lambda_{n}\right)_{n}$ of elements of $\Lambda$ such that

$$
\lambda_{n} \longrightarrow \lambda>0 \text { as } n \longrightarrow \infty
$$

Then for an arbitrary element $y \in X$, and any $n$, there exists $x_{n} \in D(\mathcal{A})$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\lambda_{n} I-\mathcal{A}\right)_{x_{n}}=y \tag{1.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Owing to (1.4.1), it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|x_{n}\right\|_{X} \leq \lambda_{n}^{-1}\|y\|_{X} \tag{1.4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and therefore the sequence $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n}$ is bounded. Now we apply (1.4.1) with $x_{n}-x_{m}$ and $\lambda_{m}$ to obtain

$$
\lambda_{m}\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|_{X} \leq\left\|\lambda_{m}\left(x_{n}-x_{m}\right)-\mathcal{A}\left(x_{n}-x_{m}\right)\right\|_{X}
$$

and by using (1.4.2) we deduce that

$$
\lambda_{m}\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|_{X} \leq\left|\lambda_{m}-\lambda_{n}\right|\left\|x_{n}\right\|_{X} .
$$

and by (1.4.3), we deduce that there exists $x \in X$ such that $x_{n}$ converges to $x$ in $X$. But (1.4.2) then implies that $\mathcal{A} x_{n}$ converges to $\lambda x-y$ and since $\mathcal{A}$ is closed, we conclude that $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ with $\lambda x-\mathcal{A} x=y$. This shows that $\lambda$ belongs to $\Lambda$ and the closeness of $\Lambda$ is proved. In conclusion $\Lambda$ is a closed, open and non empty subset of $(0, \infty)$ and therefore it coincides with $(0, \infty)$.

Let us finish with point 3 . Let $y \in X$ be such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
(y, x)_{X}=0, x \in D(\mathcal{A}) \tag{1.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
(y, \mathcal{A} x)_{X}=0, x \in D(\mathcal{A}) \tag{1.4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

then we will obtain that

$$
(y, x-\mathcal{A} x)_{X}=0, x \in D(\mathcal{A})
$$

and since $R(I-\mathcal{A})=X$, we deduce that $y=0$.
It then remains to show (1.4.5). Let $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ be fixed, then by point 2 , there exists a sequence $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that $x_{n} \in D(\mathcal{A})$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
x=x_{n}-\frac{1}{n} \mathcal{A} x_{n}, \forall n \in \mathbb{N} \tag{1.4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

This implies that

$$
\mathcal{A} x_{n}=n\left(x_{n}-x\right)
$$

and from the regularity $x, x_{n} \in D(\mathcal{A})$, we deduce that $x_{n}$ belongs to $D\left(\mathcal{A}^{2}\right)$ and that the next identity holds

$$
\mathcal{A} x=\mathcal{A}\left(I-\frac{1}{n} \mathcal{A}\right) x_{n}
$$

or equivalently

$$
\mathcal{A} x_{n}=\mathcal{A}\left(I-\frac{1}{n} \mathcal{A}\right)^{-1} \mathcal{A} x
$$

From point 2, we know that

$$
\left\|\left(I-\frac{1}{n} \mathcal{A}\right)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathcal{L}(X)} \leq 1
$$

and therefore

$$
\left\|\mathcal{A} x_{n}\right\|_{X} \leq\|\mathcal{A} x\|_{X}
$$

Moreover as $X$ is a Hilbert space, there exists a subsequence $\left(\mathcal{A} x_{n k}\right)$ of $\left(\mathcal{A} x_{n}\right)_{n}$ and $z \in X$ such that $\mathcal{A} x_{n k}$ converges weakly to $z$ This implies that the sequence of pairs $\left(\left(x_{n k}, \mathcal{A} x_{n k}\right)\right)_{k}$ converges weakly to $(x, z)$ in $X \times X$.Hence by Mazur's Lemma there exists another sequence $\left(\left(\widetilde{x}_{l}, z_{l}\right)\right)_{l}$ made of convex combinations of $\left(x_{n j}, \mathcal{A} x_{n j}\right)$ (that then guarantees that $\left.z_{l}=\mathcal{A} \widetilde{x}_{l}\right)$ such that $\left(\widetilde{x}_{l}, z_{l}\right)=\left(\widetilde{x}_{l}, \mathcal{A} \widetilde{x}_{l}\right)$ converges strongly to $(x, z)$ in $X \times X$ as $l$ goes to $\infty$. As $\mathcal{A}$ is closed, we deduce that $z=\mathcal{A} x$.

Finally by (1.4.6) and (1.4.4) we have

$$
\left(y, \mathcal{A} x_{n k}\right)_{X}=n_{k}\left(y, x_{n k}-x\right)=0
$$

and passing to the limit in $k$, we find that (1.4.5) holds.
Let us now go on with the notion of linear semigroups.

Definition 3. A one parameter family $(S(t))_{t \geq 0}$ of $\mathcal{L}(X)$ is a semigroup of bounded linear operators on $X$ if
1.

$$
S(0)=I d_{x}
$$

2. 

$$
S(t+s)=S(t) S(s), \forall t, s \geq 0
$$

The linear operator $\mathcal{A}$ defined by:

$$
D(\mathcal{A})=\left\{z \in X ; \lim _{t \longrightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{S(t) z-z}{t} \text { exists }\right\}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{A} z=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{S(t) z-z}{t}, \forall z \in D(\mathcal{A})
$$

is called the infinitesimal generator of the semigroup $(S(t))_{t \geq 0}$ and $D(\mathcal{A})$ is called the domain of $\mathcal{A}$.

A semigroup $(S(t))_{t \geq 0}$ of bounded linear operators is called a strongly continuous (or a $C_{0}$-semigroup) if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0^{+}} S(t) z=z, \forall z \in X \tag{1.4.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

A strongly continuous $(S(t))_{t \geq 0}$ on $X$ satisfying

$$
\|S(t)\|_{\mathcal{L}(X)} \leq 1, \quad \forall t \geq 0
$$

is called a $C_{0}$-semigroup of contractions.
Let us now prove some useful properties of $C_{0^{-}}$semigroups of contractions.
Theorem 6. Let $(S(t))_{t \geq 0}$ be a $C_{0}$-semigroup of contractions on $X$. Then

1. For all $x \in X$, the mapping $t \longrightarrow S(t) x$ is a continuous function from $[0, \infty)$ into $X$.
2. For all $x \in X$ and all $t \geq 0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{h \longrightarrow 0} \frac{1}{h} \int_{t}^{t+h} S(s) x d s=S(s) x \tag{1.4.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

3. For all $x \in X$ and all $t>0$, the element $\int_{0}^{t} S(s) x d s$ belongs to $D(\mathcal{A})$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}\left(\int_{0}^{t} S(s) x d s\right)=S(t) x-x \tag{1.4.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

4. For all $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ and all $t>0$, the element $S(t) x$ belongs to $D(\mathcal{A})$, and the mapping $t \longrightarrow S(t) x$ is a continuous differentiable function from $(0, \infty)$ into $X$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d}{d t} S(t) x=\mathcal{A} S(t) x=S(t) \mathcal{A} x, \forall t \geq 0 \tag{1.4.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

5. For all $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ and all $t>s \geq 0$, we have

$$
S(t) x-S(s) x=\int_{s}^{t} S(u) \mathcal{A} x d u=\int_{s}^{t} \mathcal{A} S(u) x d u
$$

Proof. For point 1, by (1.4.7), the continuity property trivially holds at $t=0$. Now fix $x \in X$ and take an arbitrary $t>0$ then for $h \geq 0$, we may write

$$
S(t+h) x-S(t) x=S(t)(S(h) x-x),
$$

and consequently

$$
\|S(t+h) x-S(t) x\|_{X} \leq\|S(h) x-x\|_{X}
$$

On the other hand for $h<0$ such that $t+h>0$, we have,

$$
S(t+h) x-S(t) x=S(t+h)(x-S(-h) x)
$$

In both cases, by (1.4.7) we find that $S(t+h) x-S(t) x$ goes to zero as $h$ goes to zero. Point 2 directly follows from point 1 .

To prove point 3 , fix $x \in X$ and $h>0$. then we clearly have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{S(h)-I}{h} \int_{0}^{t} S(s) x d s & =\frac{1}{h} \int_{0}^{t}(S(s+h) x-S(s) x) d s \\
& =\frac{1}{h} \int_{0}^{t+h} S(s) x d s-\frac{1}{h} \int_{0}^{t} S(s) x d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence by (1.4.8), we deduce that the right-hand side tends to $S(t) x-x$ as h goes to zero.By the definition of $A$ this proves the assertions. For point 4 , let $x \in D(\mathcal{A})$ and $t, h>0$, then by the semigroup property

$$
\frac{S(h)-I}{h} S(t) x=S(t)\left(\frac{S(h)-I}{h}\right) x
$$

Hence by the definition of $\mathcal{A}$ and the continuity of the semigroup, we get

$$
\lim _{h \longrightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{S(h)-I}{h} S(t) x=S(t) \lim _{h \longrightarrow 0^{+}}\left(\frac{S(h)-I}{h}\right) x=S(t) \mathcal{A} x
$$

This shows that $S(t) x$ belongs to $D(\mathcal{A})$, that $\mathcal{A} S(t) x=S(t) \mathcal{A} x$ and that the right derivative of $S(t) x$ exists with

$$
\frac{d^{+}}{d t} S(t) x=\mathcal{A} S(t) x=S(t) \mathcal{A} x
$$

For the left derivative, for $0<h<t$ we write

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{S(t) x-S(t-h) x}{h}-S(t) \mathcal{A} x= & S(t-h)\left(\frac{S(h) x-x}{h}-\mathcal{A} x\right) \\
& +(S(t-h) \mathcal{A} x-S(t) \mathcal{A} x)
\end{aligned}
$$

### 1.5 Lyapunov Stability Theory

The investigation of stability for hereditary systems is often related to the construction of Lyapunov functionals. The general method of Lyapunov functionals construction which was proposed by V. Kolmanovskii and L. Shaikhet [19] and successfully used already for functional differential equations, for difference equations with discrete time, for difference equations with continuous time, is used here to investigate the stability of delay evolution equations, in particular, partial differential equations.

### 1.5.1 Notations and definitions

Let $U$ and $H$ be two real separable Hilbert spaces such that $U \subset H \equiv H^{*} \subset U^{*}$, where the injections are continuous and dense. Let $\|\|$,$\| and \| \|_{*}$ be the norms in $U, H$ and $H^{*}$ respectively, $((\cdot)$,$) and (\cdot, \cdot)$ be the scalar products in $U$ and $H$ respectively, and $\langle.,$.$\rangle the duality product$ between $U$ and $U *$. We assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
|u| \leq \beta\|u\|, u \in U \tag{1.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $C(-h, 0, H)$ be the Banach space of all continuous functions from $[-h, 0]$ to $H, x_{t} \in$ $C(-h, 0, H)$ for each $t \in[0, \infty)$, be the function defined by $x_{t}(s)=x(t+s)$ for all $s \in[-h, 0]$. The space $C(-h, 0, U)$ is similarly defined. Let $A(t, \cdot): U \rightarrow U^{*}, f_{1}(t, \cdot): C(-h, 0, H) \rightarrow U *$ and
$f_{2}(t, \cdot): C(-h, 0, U) \rightarrow U *$ be three families of nonlinear operators defined for $t>0, A(t, 0)=$ $0, f_{1}(t, 0)=0, \quad f_{2}(t, 0)=0$.

Consider the equation

$$
\begin{gather*}
\frac{d u(t)}{d t}=A(t, u(t))+f_{1}\left(t, u_{t}\right)+f_{1}\left(t, u_{t}\right), t>0  \tag{1.5.2}\\
u(s)=\psi(s), s \in[-h, 0]
\end{gather*}
$$

Let us denote by $u(\cdot ; \psi)$ the solution of Eq. (1.5.2) corresponding to the initial condition $\psi$.
Definition 4. The trivial solution of Eq. (1.5.2) is said to be stable if for any $\varepsilon>0$ there exists $\delta>0$ such that

$$
|u(t ; \psi)|<\varepsilon \text { for all } t \geq 0 \text {, if }|\psi|_{C_{H}}=\sup _{s \in[-h, 0]}|\psi(s)|<\delta
$$

Definition 5. The trivial solution of Eq. (1.5.2) is said to be exponentially stable if it is stable and there exists a positive constant $\lambda$ such that for any $\psi \in C(-h, 0, U)$ there exists $C$ (which may depend on $\psi$ ) such that $|u(t ; \psi)| \leq C e^{-\lambda t}$ for $t>0$.

### 1.5.2 Lyapunov type stability theorem

Let us now prove a theorem which will be crucial in our stability investigation.
Theorem 7. Assume that there exists a functional $V\left(t, u_{t}\right)$ such that the following conditions hold for some positive numbers $c_{1}, c_{2}$ and $\lambda$ :

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left|u\left(t ; u_{t}\right)\right| \leq c_{1} e^{\lambda t}|u(t)|^{2}, t \geq 0  \tag{1.5.3}\\
\left|u\left(0 ; u_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{2}|\psi|_{C_{H}}^{2}  \tag{1.5.4}\\
\frac{d}{d t} V\left(t, u_{t}\right) \leq 0, t \geq 0 \tag{1.5.5}
\end{gather*}
$$

Then the trivial solution of Eq. (1.5.2) is exponentially stable.
Note that Theorem 7 implies that the stability investigation of Eq. (1.5.2) can be reduced to the construction of appropriate Lyapunov functionals. A formal procedure to construct Lyapunov functionals is described below.

### 1.5.3 Procedure of Lyapunov functionals construction

The procedure consists of four steps.

## Step 1.

To transform Eq. (1.5.2) into the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d z\left(t, u_{t}\right)}{d t} A_{1}(t, u(t))+A_{2}\left(t, u_{t}\right) \tag{1.5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $z(t, \cdot)$ and $A_{2}(t, \cdot)$ are families of nonlinear operators, $z(t, 0)=0, A_{2}(t, 0)=0$,operator $A_{1}(t, \cdot)$ only depends on t and $u(t)$, but does not depend on the previous values $u(t+s), s<0$.

## Step 2.

Assume that the trivial solution of the auxiliary equation without memory

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d y(t)}{d t}=A_{1}(t, y(t)) \tag{1.5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

is exponentially stable and therefore there exists a Lyapunov function $v(t, y(t))$, which satisfies the conditions of Theorem 7 .

## Step 3.

A Lyapunov functional $V(t, u t)$ for Eq. (1.5.6) is constructed in the form $V=V 1+V 2$, where $V_{1}(t, u t)=v\left(t, z\left(t, u_{t}\right)\right)$. Here the argument $y$ of the function $v(t, y)$ is replaced on the functional $z\left(t, x_{t}\right)$ from the left-hand part of Eq. (1.5.6).

## Step 4.

Usually, the functional $V_{1}\left(t, u_{t}\right)$ almost satisfies the conditions of Theorem 7. In order to fully satisfy these conditions, it is necessary to calculate $\frac{d}{d t} V_{1}\left(t, u_{t}\right)$ and estimate it. Then, the additional functional $V_{2}\left(t, u_{t}\right)$ can be chosen in a standard way.

Note that the representation (1.5.6) is not unique. This fact allows, using different representations type of (1.5.6) or different ways of estimating $\frac{d}{d t} V_{1}\left(t, u_{t}\right)$, to construct different Lyapunov functionals and, as a result, to get different sufficient conditions of exponential stability.

### 1.6 Problems with a delay

In this section we introduce a large number of problems, both old and new, which are treated using the general theory of differential equations. We attempt to give sufficient description concerning the derivation, solution, and properties of solutions so that the reader will be able to appreciate some of the flavor of the problem. In none of the cases do we give a complete treatment of the problem, but offer references for further study.

## Economics models

The following problem is copied from an elementary text on differential equations by Boyce and DiPrima [12]: "A young person with no initial capital invests $k$ dollars per year at an annual interest rate $\tau$. Assume that investments are made continuously and that interest is compounded continuously. If $\tau=7.5 \%$, determine $k$ so that one million dollars will be available at the end of forty years."

It is solved by writing

$$
S^{\prime}=0.075 S+k, S(0)=0
$$

and solving for $S(40)$. Several things are idealized in the problem, but still it is a fair model. It is noted there that in certain contexts continuous investment yields roughly the same as daily investment and it allows the student the opportunity to see the power of differential equations in giving a simple solution to an otherwise tedious problem.

Now the forty years is up and for computational convenience instead of the one million dollars let us say that the person has $\$ 900,000$ to invest and to live off the proceeds. During times of low interest rates a financial advisor may recommend bank certificates of deposit of 90-day maturity, automatically renewed at the existing interest rate, but lettered so that $\$ 10,000$ of the total matures every day and both principal and interest are reinvested. This enables the investor to quickly take advantage of rising rates and to lock in high interest long-term instruments if they become available. We imagine that this is changed to continuous reinvestment, just as the elementary problem imagined continuous investment of $k$ dollars per year. If the total value is
again $S(t)$, then from just the investment we would have

$$
S^{\prime}(t)=b(t) S(t-(1 / 4))
$$

The $b(t)$ represents a product. One factor is the fraction of the total amount of $S(t-1 / 4)$ which was invested three months earlier and matured today. The other factor is the interest being offered at that time. In addition, the person withdraws a percentage of the total $S(t)$ continuously for living expenses, resulting in an equation

$$
S^{\prime}(t)=-a(t) S(t)+b(t) S(t-1 / 4), S(t)=\psi(t) \text { for }-1 / 4 \leq t \leq t_{0} .
$$

Here, the initial condition is an initial function $\psi:[-1 / 4,0] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $\psi(t)$ being exactly that amount $S(t)$ which was invested at time $t$.

We can draw several conclusions of the following type. First, if the solutions are bounded, then times are likely to become difficult since inflation will eat away at the value and medical bills will increase with time; at this time, some studies have shown that those retiring with income sufficient to meet three times their current need approach desperate conditions within fifteen years. Next, we can ask if solutions will tend to zero. If they do, the person will be destined for the poor farm. At a minimum, the retiree must adjust the withdrawals so that the conditions of our theorem are not met.

Clearly, in this example it will make sense for both $a(t)$ and $b(t)$ to vary; $a(t)$ can be negative the day the income tax refund check arrives, and $b(t)$ can be negative when the bank fails and the FDIC assumes control see [14].

## Controlling a ship

Minorsky (1962) designed an automatic steering device for the battleship New Mexico. The following is a sketch of the problem see [15].

Let the rudder of the ship have angular position $x(t)$ and suppose there is a friction force proportional to the velocity, say $-c x^{\prime}(t)$. There is a direction indicating instrument which points in the actual direction of motion and there is an instrument pointing in the desired direction. These two are connected by a device which activates an electric motor producing a certain force
to move the rudder so as to bring the ship onto the desired course. There is a time lag of amount $h>0$ between the time the ship gets off course and the time the electric motor activates the restoring force. The equation for $x(t)$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
x^{\prime \prime}(t)+c x^{\prime}(t)+g(x(t-h))=0 \tag{1.6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $x g(x)>0$ if $x \neq 0$ and $c$ is a positive constant. The object is to give conditions ensuring that $x(t)$ will stay near zero so that the ship closely follows its proper course.

## Epidemics (Cooke and Yorke)

In the work of Cooke and Yorke (1973) the Lotka assumption is changed so that the number of births per unit time is a function only of the population size, not of the age distribution see [15]. Under this assumption, we let $x(t)$ be the population size and let the number of births be $B(t)=g(x(t))$. Assume each individual has life span $L$ so that the number of deaths per unit time is $g(x(t-L))$. Then the population size is described by

$$
\begin{equation*}
x^{\prime}(t)=g(x(t))-g(x(t-L)) \tag{1.6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $g$ is some differentiable function. We note that every constant function is a solution of (1.6.2).

The following model for the spread of gonorrhea is considered by Cooke and Yorke (1973). The population is divided into two classes:
(a) $S(t)=$ the number of susceptibles, and
(b) $x(t)=$ the number of infectious.

The rate of new infection depends only on contacts between susceptible and infectious individuals. Since Set) equals the constant total population minus $x(t)$, the rate is some function $g(x(t))$. Assume that an exposed individual is immediately infectious and stays infectious for a period $L$ (the time for treatment and cure). Then $x$ also satisfies (1.6.2) holds. Now, at any time $t, x(t)$ equals the sum of capital produced over the period $[t-L, t]$ plus a constant $c$ denoting
the value of nondepreciating assets. Thus,

$$
\begin{align*}
x(t) & =\int_{0}^{L} P(s) g[x(t-s)] d s+c  \tag{1.6.3}\\
& =\int_{t-L}^{t} P(t-u) g[x(u)] d u+c .
\end{align*}
$$

## Some models of war and peace

L. F. Richardson (1881-1953, see [15]), a British Quaker, observed two world wars and was concerned about them (cf. Richardson, 1960; Jacobson, 1984). He speculated that wars begin where arms races end and he felt that international dynamics could be modeled mathematically because of human motivations. He claimed that men are guided by "their traditions, which are fixed, and their instincts which are mechanical"; thus, on a grand scale they are incapable of good and evil. He sought to develop a theory of international dynamics to guide statesmen with domestic and foreign policy, much as dynamics guides machine design.

Let $X$ and $Y$ be nations suspicious of each other. Suppose $X$ and $Y$ create stocks of arms $x$ and $y$, respectively; more generally, $x$ and $y$ represent "threats minus cooperation" so that negative values have meaning. At least three things affect the arms buildup of $X$;
(a) Economic burden;
(b) Terror at the sight of $y(t)$ (or national pride);
(c) Grievances and suspicions of $y$.

The same will, of course, apply to $Y$.
Richardson assumed that each side had complete and instantaneous knowledge of the arms of the other side and that each side could react instantaneously. He reasoned from (a) that

$$
d x / d t=-a_{1} x
$$

because the burden is proportional to the size $x$, and he argued from (b) that

$$
d x / d t=-a_{1} x+b_{1} y
$$

because the terror is proportional to the size $y$. Finally, Richardson assumed constant standing
grievances, say $g_{t}$ so that the complete system is

$$
\begin{align*}
& x^{\prime}=-a_{1} x+b_{1} y+g_{1}  \tag{1.6.4}\\
& y^{\prime}=-a_{2} y+b_{2} x+g_{2}
\end{align*}
$$

with $a_{i}, b_{i}$, and $g_{i}, i=1,2$ being positive constants. Domestic and foreign policy will set the $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$, although Richardson maintained a more mechanical view.

Hill (1978) recognized deficiencies in Richardson's model. He reasoned that it takes time to respond to an observed situation and, therefore, proposed the model

$$
\begin{aligned}
& x^{\prime}=-a_{1} x(t-T)+b_{1} y(t-T)+g_{1} \\
& y^{\prime}=-a_{2} y(t-T)+b_{2} x(t-T)+g_{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $T$ is a positive constant.

## Prey-predator population models (Lotka-Voltera)

Let $x(t)$ be the population at time $t$ of some species of animal called prey and let $y(t)$ be the population of a predator species which lives off these prey. We assume that $x(t)$ would increase at a rate proportional to $x(t)$ if the prey were left alone, i.e., we would have $x^{\prime}(t)=a_{1} x(t)$, where $a_{1}>0$. However the predators are hungry, and the rate at which each of them eats prey is limited only by his ability to find prey. (This seems like a reasonable assumption as long as there are not too many prey available.) Thus we shall assume that the activities of the predators reduce the growth rate of $x(t)$ by an amount proportional to the product $x(t) y(t)$, i.e.,

$$
x^{\prime}(t)=a_{1} x(t)-b_{1} x(t) y(t)
$$

where $b_{1}$ is another positive constant.
Now let us also assume that the predators are completely dependent on the prey as their food supply. If there were no prey, we assume $y^{\prime}(t)=-a_{2} y(t)$, where $a_{2}>0$, i.e., the predator species would die out exponentially. However, given food the predators breed at a rate proportional to their number and to the amount of food available to them. Thus we consider the pair of
equations

$$
\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t) & =a_{1} x(t)-b_{1} x(t) y(t)  \tag{1.6.5}\\
y^{\prime}(t) & =-a_{2} y(t)+b_{2} x(t) y(t)
\end{align*}
$$

where $a_{1}, a_{2}, b_{1}$, and $b_{2}$ are positive constants. This well-known model was invented and studied by Lotka [1920], [1925] and Volterra [1928], [1931].

Vito Volterra was trying to understand the observed fluctuations in the sizes of populations $x(t)$ of commercially desirable fish and $y(t)$ of larger fish which fed on the smaller ones in the Adriatic Sea in the decade from 1914 to 1923 see [23].

## The sunflower equation

Somolinos (1978) has considered the equation

$$
x^{\prime \prime}+(a / r) x^{\prime}+(b / r) \sin x(t-r)=0,
$$

and has obtained interesting results on the existence of periodic solutions. The study of this problem goes back to the early 1800 s and has attracted much attention. It involves the motion of a sunflower plant see [15].

## Chapter 2

# The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories 

1- Position of problem and preliminaries
2- Main results and Proofs
3- Conclusion

Here, we consider a system of three wave equations having a different damping effects in an unbounded domain with strong external forces. Using the Faedo-Galerkin method and some energy estimates, we will prove the existence of global solution in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ owing to to the weighted function. By imposing a new appropriate conditions, which are not used in the literature, with the help of some special estimates and generalized Poincaré's inequality, we obtain an unusual decay rate for the energy function.

### 2.1 Position of problem and preliminaries

We consider, for $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, t>0$, the following system

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\left(\left|u_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} u_{t}\right)_{t}+a u_{t}=\Theta(x) \Delta\left(u+\omega u_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(t-s) u(s) d s\right)+f_{1}(u, v, w)  \tag{2.1.1}\\
\left(\left|v_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} v_{t}\right)_{t}+a v_{t}=\Theta(x) \Delta\left(v+\omega v_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(t-s) v(s) d s\right)+f_{2}(u, v, w) \\
\left(\left|w_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} w_{t}\right)_{t}+a w_{t}=\Theta(x) \Delta\left(w+\omega w_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(t-s) w(s) d s\right)+f_{3}(u, v, w) \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), v(x, 0)=v_{0}(x), w(x, 0)=w_{0}(x) \\
u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), v_{t}(x, 0)=v_{1}(x), w_{t}(x, 0)=w_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $a \in \mathbb{R}, \omega>0, n \geq 3, \kappa \geq 2$, the functions $f(., .,.) \in\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}, \mathbb{R}\right), i=1,2,3$ are given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{1}(u, v, w)=(p+1)\left[d|u+v+w|^{(p-1)}(u+v+w)+e|u|^{(p-3) / 2} u|v|^{(p+1) / 2}\right] \\
& f_{2}(u, v, w)=(p+1)\left[d|u+v+w|^{(p-1)}(u+v+w)+e|v|^{(p-3) / 2} v|w|^{(p+1) / 2}\right] \\
& f_{3}(u, v, w)=(p+1)\left[d|u+v+w|^{(p-1)}(u+v+w)+e|w|^{(p-3) / 2} w|u|^{(p+1) / 2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

with $d, e>0, p>3$. The function $\Theta(x)>0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$ is a density and $(\Theta)^{-1}=1 / \Theta(x) \equiv \theta(x)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\theta \in L^{\tau}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \quad \text { with } \quad \tau=\frac{2 n}{2 n-r n+2 r} \quad \text { for } \quad 2 \leq r \leq \frac{2 n}{n-2} \tag{2.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is note hard to see that there exists a function $\mathcal{F} \in C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
u f_{1}(u, v, w)+v f_{2}(u, v, w)+w f_{3}(u, v, w)=(p+1) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w), \forall(u, v, w) \in \mathbb{R}^{3} . \tag{2.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
(p+1) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w)=|u+v+w|^{p+1}+2|u v|^{(p+1) / 2}+2|v w|^{(p+1) / 2}+2|w u|^{(p+1) / 2} . \tag{2.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We define the function spaces $\mathcal{H}$ as the closure of $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, as in [45], we have

$$
\mathcal{H}=\left\{\left.v \in L^{\frac{2 n}{n-2}}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \right\rvert\, \nabla v \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)^{n}\right\},
$$

with respect to the norm $\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}=(v, v)_{\mathcal{H}}^{1 / 2}$ for the inner product

$$
(v, w)_{\mathcal{H}}=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \nabla v \cdot \nabla w d x
$$

and $L_{\theta}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ as that to the norm $\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}=(v, v)_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{1 / 2}$ for

$$
(v, w)_{L_{\theta}^{2}}=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta v w d x
$$

For general $r \in[1,+\infty)$

$$
\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{r}}=\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta|v|^{r} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{r}} .
$$

is the norm of the weighted space $L_{\theta}^{r}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$.
The lack of existence (Blow up) is considered one of the most important qualitative studies that must be spoken of, given its importance in terms of application in various applied sciences. Concerning the nonexistence of solution for a more degenerate case for coupled system of wave equations with different damping, we mention the papers [46, 53].

We introduce a very useful Sobolev embedding and generalized Poincaré inequalities.

Lemma 1. [39] Let $\theta$ satisfy (2.1.2). For a positive constants $C_{\tau}>0$ and $C_{P}>0$ depending only on $\theta$ and $n$, we have

$$
\|v\|_{\frac{2 n}{n-2}} \leq C_{\tau}\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}
$$

and

$$
\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}} \leq C_{P}\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}},
$$

for $v \in \mathcal{H}$.

Lemma 2. [31] Let $\theta$ satisfy (2.1.2), then the estimates

$$
\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{r}} \leq C_{r}\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}},
$$

and

$$
C_{r}=C_{\tau}\|\theta\|_{\tau}^{\frac{1}{\tau}},
$$

hold for $v \in \mathcal{H}$. Here $\tau=2 n /(2 n-r n+2 r)$ for $1 \leq r \leq 2 n /(n-2)$.

We assume that the kernel functions $\varpi_{1}, \varpi_{2}, \varpi_{3} \in C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{+}, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-\overline{\varpi_{1}}=l>0 \quad \text { for } \quad \overline{\varpi_{1}}=\int_{0}^{+\infty} \varpi_{1}(s) d s, \varpi_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0 \tag{2.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& 1-\overline{\varpi_{2}}=m>0 \quad \text { for } \quad \overline{\varpi_{2}}=\int_{0}^{+\infty} \varpi_{2}(s) d s, \varpi_{2}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0,  \tag{2.1.6}\\
& 1-\overline{\varpi_{3}}=\nu>0 \quad \text { for } \quad \overline{\varpi_{3}}=\int_{0}^{+\infty} \varpi_{3}(s) d s, \varpi_{3}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \tag{2.1.7}
\end{align*}
$$

we mean by $\mathbb{R}^{+}$the set $\{\tau \mid \tau \geq 0\}$. Noting by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu(t)=\max _{t \geq 0}\left\{\varpi_{1}(t), \varpi_{2}(t), \varpi_{3}(t)\right\}, \tag{2.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{0}(t)=\min _{t \geq 0}\left\{\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s, \int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s, \int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right\} . \tag{2.1.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We assume that there is a function $\chi \in C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{+}, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varpi_{i}^{\prime}(t)+\chi\left(\varpi_{i}(t)\right) \leq 0, \quad \chi(0)=0, \quad \chi^{\prime}(0)>0 \quad \text { and } \quad \chi^{\prime \prime}(\xi) \geq 0, i=1,2,3 \tag{2.1.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any $\xi \geq 0$.
Holder and Young's inequalities give

$$
\begin{align*}
\|u v\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2} & \leq\left(\|u\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{2}+\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq\left(l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \tag{2.1.11}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2} \leq\left(m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \tag{2.1.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|w u\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2} \leq\left(\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \tag{2.1.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thanks to Minkowski's inequality to give

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|u+v+w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{(p+1)} & \leq c\left(\|u\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{2}+\|v\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{2}+\|w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq c\left(\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then there exist $\eta>0$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|u+v+w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{(p+1)}+2\|u v\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2}+2\|v w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2}+2\|w u\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq \eta\left(l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} . \tag{2.1.14}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories

We need to define positive constants $\lambda_{0}$ and $\mathcal{E}_{0}$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lambda_{0} \equiv \eta^{-1 /(p-1)} \quad \text { and } \quad \mathcal{E}_{0}=\left(\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{p+1}\right) \eta^{-2 /(p-1)} \tag{2.1.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

The mainely aim here is to obtain a novel decay rate of solution from the convexity property of the function $\chi$ given in Theorem 10.

We denote an eigenpair $\left\{\left(\lambda_{i}, e_{i}\right)\right\}_{i \in \mathbb{N}} \subset \mathbb{R} \times \mathcal{H}$ of

$$
-\Theta(x) \Delta e_{i}=\lambda_{i} e_{i} \quad x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}
$$

for any $i \in \mathbb{N}$. Then

$$
0<\lambda_{1} \leq \lambda_{2} \leq \cdots \leq \lambda_{i} \leq \cdots \uparrow+\infty
$$

holds and $\left\{e_{i}\right\}$ is a complete orthonormal system in $\mathcal{H}$.

Definition 6. The triplet functions $(u, v, w)$ is said a weak solution to (2.1.1) on $[0, T]$ if satisfies for $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}\left(\left|u_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} u_{t}\right)_{t} \varphi d x+a \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} u_{t} \varphi d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \Theta(x) \Delta\left(u+\omega u_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(t-s) u(s) d s\right) \varphi d x \\
& +\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} f_{1}(u, v, w) \varphi d x, \\
& \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}\left(\left|v_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} v_{t}\right)_{t} \psi d x+a \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} v_{t} \psi d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \Theta(x) \Delta\left(v+\omega v_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(t-s) v(s) d s\right) \psi d x \\
& +\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} f_{2}(u, v, w) \psi d x, \\
& \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}\left(\left|w_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} w_{t}\right)_{t} \Psi d x+a \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} w_{t} \Psi d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \Theta(x) \Delta\left(w+\omega w_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(t-s) w(s) d s\right) \Psi d x \\
& +\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} f_{3}(u, v, w) \Psi d x, \tag{2.1.16}
\end{align*}
$$

for all test functions $\varphi, \psi, \Psi \in \mathcal{H}$ for almost all $t \in[0, T]$.

### 2.2 Main results and Proofs

### 2.2.1 Main results

The next theorem is concerned on the local solution (in time $[0, T]$ ).
Theorem 8. (Local existence) Assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
1<p \leq \frac{n+2}{n-2} \quad \text { and that } \quad n \geq 3 \tag{2.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\left(u_{0}, v_{0}, w_{0}\right) \in \mathcal{H}^{3}$ and $\left(u_{1}, v_{1}, w_{3}\right) \in L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \times L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \times L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. Under the assumptions (2.1.2)-(2.1.13) and (2.1.5)-(2.1.10), suppose that

$$
\begin{equation*}
a+\lambda_{1} \omega>0 . \tag{2.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then (2.1.1) admits a unique local solution $(u, v, w)$ such that

$$
(u, v, w) \in \mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}, \mathcal{X}_{T} \equiv C([0, T] ; \mathcal{H}) \cap C^{1}\left([0, T] ; L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

for sufficiently small $T>0$.
Remark 2. The constant $\lambda_{1}$ introduced in (2.2.2) being the first eigenvalue of the operator $-\Delta$.
We will show now the global solution in time established in Theorem 9. Let us introduce the potential energy $J: \mathcal{H}^{3} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
J(u, v, w) & =\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right) \\
& +\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right) \\
+ & \left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right) . \tag{2.2.3}
\end{align*}
$$

The modified energy is defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(t)=\frac{\kappa-1}{\kappa}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+\frac{1}{2} J(u, v, w)-\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta(x) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w) d x \tag{2.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

here

$$
\left(\varpi_{j} \circ w\right)(t)=\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{j}(t-s)\|w(t)-w(s)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d s
$$

for any $w \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right), j=1,2,3$.

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories

Theorem 9. (Global existence) Let (2.1.2)-(2.1.13) and (2.1.5)-(2.1.10) hold. Under (2.2.1), (2.2.2) and for sufficiently small $\left(u_{0}, u_{1}\right),\left(v_{0}, v_{1}\right),\left(w_{0}, w_{1}\right) \in \mathcal{H} \times L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, problem (2.1.1) admits a unique global solution $(u, v, w)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
(u, v, w) \in \mathcal{X}^{3}, \mathcal{X} \equiv C([0,+\infty) ; \mathcal{H}) \cap C^{1}\left([0,+\infty) ; L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \tag{2.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

The nonclassical decay rate for solution is given in the next Theorem

Theorem 10. (Decay of solution) Let (2.1.2)-(2.1.13) and (2.1.5)-(2.1.10) hold. Under conditions (2.2.1), (2.2.2) and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma=\eta\left(\frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} \mathcal{E}(0)\right)^{(p-1) / 2}<1 \tag{2.2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

there exists $t_{0}>0$ depending only on $\varpi_{1}, \varpi_{2}, \varpi_{3}, a, \omega, \lambda_{1}$ and $H^{\prime}(0)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \leq \mathcal{E}(t)<\mathcal{E}\left(t_{0}\right) \exp \left(-\int_{t_{0}}^{t} \frac{\mu(s)}{1-\mu_{0}(t)}\right) \tag{2.2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

holds for all $t \geq t_{0}$.

In particular, by the positivity of $\mu$ in (2.1.8), we have, as in [38],

$$
0 \leq \mathcal{E}(t)<\mathcal{E}\left(t_{0}\right) \exp \left(-\int_{t_{0}}^{t} \mu(s) d s\right)
$$

for a single wave equation. Condition (2.1.10) is imposed to make a different from [38] and [58], it leads $\left(\mu^{\prime}+\nu \mu\right) \circ u$, here $\nu \in \mathbb{R}$.

The next, Lemma will play an important role in the sequel.

Lemma 3. For $(u, v, w) \in \mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$, the functional $\mathcal{E}(t)$ associated with problem (2.1.1) is a decreasing energy.

Proof. For $0 \leq t_{1}<t_{2} \leq T$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{E} & \left(t_{2}\right)-\mathcal{E}\left(t_{1}\right) \\
& =\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} \frac{d}{d t} E(t) d t \\
& =-\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}}\left(a\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\omega\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \varpi_{1}(t)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{1}^{\prime} \circ u\right)\right) d t \\
& -\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}}\left(a\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\omega\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \varpi_{2}(t)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{2}^{\prime} \circ v\right)\right) d t \\
& -\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}}\left(a\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\omega\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \varpi_{3}(t)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{3}^{\prime} \circ w\right)\right) d t \\
& \leq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

owing to (2.1.5)-(2.1.10).

The inner product is given as

$$
(v, w)_{*}=\omega \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \nabla v \cdot \nabla w d x+a \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta v w d x
$$

and the associated norm is given by

$$
\|v\|_{*}=\sqrt{(v, v)_{*}},
$$

$\forall v, w \in \mathcal{H}$. By (2.2.2), we get

$$
(v, v)_{*}=\omega \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}|\nabla v|^{2} d x+a \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta v^{2} d x \geq\left(\omega \lambda_{1}+a\right) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta v^{2} d x \geq 0
$$

The following Lemma yields.

Lemma 4. Let $\theta$ satisfy (2.1.2). Under condition (2.2.2), we get

$$
\sqrt{\omega}\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}} \leq\|v\|_{*} \leq \sqrt{\omega+C_{P}^{2}}\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}
$$

for $v \in \mathcal{H}$.

### 2.2.2 Proofs

We sketch here the outline of the proof for local solution by a standard procedure(See [58]).

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories

Proof. (Of Theorem 8.) Let $\left(u_{0}, u_{1}\right),\left(v_{0}, v_{1}\right),\left(w_{0}, w_{1}\right) \in \mathcal{H} \times L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. For any $(u, v, w) \in \mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$, we can obtain a weak solution of the related system

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\left(\left|z_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} z_{t}\right)_{t}+a z_{t}-\Theta(x) \Delta\left(z+\omega z_{t}\right)=-\Theta(x) \Delta \int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(t-s) u(s) d s+f_{1}(u, v, w)  \tag{2.2.8}\\
\left(\left|y_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} y_{t}\right)_{t}+a y_{t}-\Theta(x) \Delta\left(y+\omega y_{t}\right)=-\Theta(x) \Delta \int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(t-s) v(s) d s+f_{2}(u, v, w) \\
\left(\left|\zeta_{t}\right|^{\kappa-2} \zeta_{t}\right)_{t}+a \zeta_{t}-\Theta(x) \Delta\left(\zeta+\omega \zeta_{t}\right)=-\Theta(x) \Delta \int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(t-s) w(s) d s+f_{3}(u, v, w) \\
z(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), y(x, 0)=v_{0}(x), \zeta(x, 0)=w_{0}(x) \\
z_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), y_{t}(x, 0)=v_{1}(x), \zeta_{t}(x, 0)=w_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

We reduces problem (2.2.8) to Cauchy problem for system of ODE by using the Faedo-Galerkin approximation. We then find a solution map $\top:(u, v, w) \mapsto(z, y, \zeta)$ from $\mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$ to $\mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$. We are now ready to show that $T$ is a contraction mapping in an appropriate subset of $\mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$ for a small $T>0$. Hence $\top$ has a fixed point $\top(u, v, w)=(u, v, w)$, which gives a unique solution in $\mathcal{X}_{T}^{3}$.

We will show the global solution. By using conditions on functions $\varpi_{1}, \varpi_{2}, \varpi_{3}$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}(t) & \geq \frac{1}{2} J(u, v, w)-\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta(x) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w) d x \\
& \geq \frac{1}{2} J(u, v, w)-\frac{1}{p+1}\|u+v+w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1)}}^{(p+1)}-\frac{2}{p+1}\left(\|u v\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2}+\|v w\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2}+\|w u\|_{L_{\theta}^{(p+1) / 2}}^{(p+1) / 2}\right) \\
& \geq \frac{1}{2} J(u, v, w)-\frac{\eta}{p+1}\left[l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right]^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \geq \frac{1}{2} J(u, v, w)-\frac{\eta}{p+1}(J(u, v, w))^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& =G(\beta) \tag{2.2.9}
\end{align*}
$$

here $\beta^{2}=J(u, v, w)$, for $t \in[0, T)$, where

$$
G(\xi)=\frac{1}{2} \xi^{2}-\frac{\eta}{p+1} \xi^{(p+1)}
$$

Noting that $\mathcal{E}_{0}=G\left(\lambda_{0}\right)$, given in (2.1.15). Then

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
G(\xi)>0 \quad \text { in } \quad \xi \in\left[0, \lambda_{0}\right]  \tag{2.2.10}\\
G(\xi)<0 \quad \text { in } \quad \xi \geq \lambda_{0}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Moreover, $\lim _{\xi \rightarrow+\infty} G(\xi) \rightarrow-\infty$. Then, we have the following Lemma

Lemma 5. Let $0 \leq \mathcal{E}(0)<\mathcal{E}_{0}$.
(i) If $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|w_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}<\lambda_{0}^{2}$, then local solution of (2.1.1) satisfies

$$
J(u, v, w)<\lambda_{0}^{2}, \forall t \in[0, T)
$$

(ii) If $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|w_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}>\lambda_{0}^{2}$, then local solution of (2.1.1) satisfies

$$
\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}>\lambda_{1}^{2}, \forall t \in[0, T), \lambda_{1}>\lambda_{0}
$$

Proof. Since $0 \leq \mathcal{E}(0)<\mathcal{E}_{0}=G\left(\lambda_{0}\right)$, there exist $\xi_{1}$ and $\xi_{2}$ such that $G\left(\xi_{1}\right)=G\left(\xi_{2}\right)=\mathcal{E}(0)$ with $0<\xi_{1}<\lambda_{0}<\xi_{2}$.

The case ( $i$ ). By (2.2.9), we have

$$
G\left(J\left(u_{0}, v_{0}, w_{0}\right)\right) \leq \mathcal{E}(0)=G\left(\xi_{1}\right)
$$

which implies that $J\left(u_{0}, v_{0}, w_{0}\right) \leq \xi_{1}^{2}$. Then we claim that $J(u, v, w) \leq \xi_{1}^{2}, \forall t \in[0, T)$. Moreover, there exists $t_{0} \in(0, T)$ such that

$$
\xi_{1}^{2}<J\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right)<\xi_{2}^{2}
$$

Then

$$
G\left(J\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right)\right)>\mathcal{E}(0) \geq \mathcal{E}\left(t_{0}\right)
$$

by Lemma 3, which contradicts (2.2.9). Hence we have

$$
J(u, v, w) \leq \xi_{1}^{2}<\lambda_{0}^{2}, \forall t \in[0, T)
$$

The case (ii). We can now show that $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|w_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \geq \xi_{2}^{2}$ and that $\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+$ $\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \geq \xi_{2}^{2}>\lambda_{0}^{2}$ in the same way as $(i)$.

Proof. (Of Theorem 9.) Let $\left(u_{0}, u_{1}\right),\left(v_{0}, v_{1}\right),\left(w_{0}, w_{1}\right) \in \mathcal{H} \times L_{\theta}^{\kappa}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ satisfy both $0 \leq \mathcal{E}(0)<\mathcal{E}_{0}$

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories
and $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|w_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}<\lambda_{0}^{2}$. By Lemma 3 and Lemma 5, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{2(\kappa-1)}{\kappa}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& \leq \frac{2(\kappa-1)}{\kappa}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right) \\
& +\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right) \\
& \leq 2 \mathcal{E}(t)+\frac{2 \eta}{p+1}\left[l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right]^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq 2 \mathcal{E}(0)+\frac{2 \eta}{p+1}(J(u, v, w))^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq 2 \mathcal{E}_{0}+\frac{2 \eta}{p+1} \lambda_{0}^{p+1} \\
& =\eta^{-2 /(p-1)} \tag{2.2.11}
\end{align*}
$$

This completes the proof.

Let

$$
\begin{align*}
\Lambda(u, v, w) & =\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)  \tag{2.2.12}\\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right) \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)-\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta(x) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w) d x \\
\Pi(u, v, w)= & \left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)  \tag{2.2.13}\\
+ & \left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right) \\
+ & \left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)-(p+1) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta(x) \mathcal{F}(u, v, w) d x .
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 6. Let $(u, v, w)$ be the solution of problem (2.1.1). If

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left\|w_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}-(p+1) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta(x) \mathcal{F}\left(u_{0}, v_{0}, w_{0}\right) d x>0 \tag{2.2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then under condition (2.2.6), the functional $\Pi(u, v, w)>0, \forall t>0$.

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories

Proof. By (2.2.14) and continuity, there exists a time $t_{1}>0$ such that

$$
\Pi(u, v, w) \geq 0, \forall t<t_{1}
$$

Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y=\left\{(u, v, w) \mid \Pi\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right)=0, \Pi(u, v, w)>0, \forall t \in\left[0, t_{0}\right)\right\} . \tag{2.2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, by (2.2.12), (2.2.13), we have for all $(u, v, w) \in Y$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Lambda(u, v, w) \\
& =\frac{p-1}{2(p+1)}\left[\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right] \\
& +\frac{p-1}{2(p+1)}\left[\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right]+\frac{1}{p+1} \Pi(u, v, w) \\
& \geq \frac{p-1}{2(p+1)}\left[l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Owing to (2.2.4), it follows for $(u, v, w) \in Y$

$$
\begin{equation*}
l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \leq \frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} \Lambda(u, v, w) \leq \frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} \mathcal{E}(t) \leq \frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} \mathcal{E}(0) \tag{2.2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (2.1.14), (2.2.6) we have

$$
\begin{align*}
(p+1) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \mathcal{F}\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right) & \leq \eta\left(l\left\|u\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\left\|v\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\left\|w\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{(p+1) / 2} \\
& \leq \eta\left(\frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} E(0)\right)^{(p-1) / 2}\left(l\left\|u\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\left\|v\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\left\|w\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \\
& \leq \gamma\left(l\left\|u\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\left\|v\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\left\|w\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \\
& <\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\left\|u\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\left\|v\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& +\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\left\|w\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& <\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\left\|u\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\left\|v\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& +\left(1-\int_{0}^{t_{0}} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\left\|w\left(t_{0}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& +\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right) \tag{2.2.17}
\end{align*}
$$

hence $\Pi\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right)>0$ on $Y$, which contradicts the definition of $Y$ since $\Pi\left(u\left(t_{0}\right), v\left(t_{0}\right), w\left(t_{0}\right)\right)=$ 0 . Thus $\Pi(u, v, w)>0, \forall t>0$.

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories

We are ready to prove the decay rate.
Proof. (Of Theorem 10.) By (2.1.14) and (2.2.16), we have for $t \geq 0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
0<l\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+m\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\nu\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \leq \frac{2(p+1)}{p-1} \mathcal{E}(t) \tag{2.2.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let

$$
I(t)=\frac{\mu(t)}{1-\mu_{0}(t)}
$$

where $\mu$ and $\mu_{0}$ defined in (2.1.8) and (2.1.9).
Noting that $\lim _{t \rightarrow+\infty} \mu(t)=0$ by (2.1.5)-(2.1.9), we have

$$
\lim _{t \rightarrow+\infty} I(t)=0, \quad I(t)>0, \quad \forall t \geq 0
$$

Then we take $t_{0}>0$ such that

$$
0<\frac{2(\kappa-1)}{\kappa} I(t)<\min \left\{2\left(\omega \lambda_{1}+a\right), \chi^{\prime}(0)\right\}
$$

with (2.1.10) for all $t>t_{0}$. Due to (2.2.4), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{E}(t) & \leq \frac{(\kappa-1)}{\kappa}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+\frac{1}{2}\left[\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right] \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{1}(s) d s\right)\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{2}(s) d s\right)\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} \varpi_{3}(s) d s\right)\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \\
& \leq \frac{(\kappa-1)}{\kappa}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+\frac{1}{2}\left[\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right] \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\mu_{0}(t)\right)\left[\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then by definition of $I(t)$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
I(t) \mathcal{E}(t) & \leq \frac{(\kappa-1)}{\kappa} I(t)\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{\kappa}}^{\kappa}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \mu(t)\left[\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right] \\
& +\frac{1}{2} I(t)\left[\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right] \tag{2.2.19}
\end{align*}
$$

and Lemma 3, we have for all $t_{1}, t_{2} \geq 0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{E}\left(t_{2}\right)-\mathcal{E}\left(t_{1}\right) \\
& \quad \leq-\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}}\left(a\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+a\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\omega\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \mu(t)\left[\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right]\right) d t \\
& \quad-\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}}\left(a\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\omega\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\omega\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{1}^{\prime} \circ u\right)-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{2}^{\prime} \circ v\right)-\frac{1}{2}\left(\varpi_{3}^{\prime} \circ w\right)\right) d t
\end{aligned}
$$

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories
then, by generalized Poincaré's inequalities, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) & \leq-\left(\omega \lambda_{1}+a\right)\left[\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}\right] \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \mu(t)\left[\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|v\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}+\|w\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right] \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left[\left(\varpi_{1}^{\prime} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2}^{\prime} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3}^{\prime} \circ w\right)\right],
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally, $\forall t \geq t_{0}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t)+I(t) \mathcal{E}(t) \\
& \leq\left\{\frac{(\kappa-1)}{\kappa} I(t)-\left(\omega \lambda_{1}+a\right)\right\}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{L_{\theta}^{2}}^{2}\right) \\
&+\frac{1}{2}\left[\left(\varpi_{1}^{\prime} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2}^{\prime} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3}^{\prime} \circ w\right)\right]+\frac{1}{2} I(t)\left(\left(\varpi_{1} \circ u\right)+\left(\varpi_{2} \circ v\right)+\left(\varpi_{3} \circ w\right)\right) \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{1}^{\prime}(t-\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{2}(t-\tau)\right\}\|u(t)-u(\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{2}^{\prime}(t-\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{2}(t-\tau)\right\}\|v(t)-v(\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{3}^{\prime}(t-\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{3}(t-\tau)\right\}\|w(t)-w(\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{1}^{\prime}(\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{1}(\tau)\right\}\|u(t)-u(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{2}^{\prime}(\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{2}(\tau)\right\}\|v(t)-v(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{\varpi_{3}^{\prime}(\tau)+I(t) \varpi_{3}(\tau)\right\}\|w(t)-w(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{-\chi\left(\varpi_{1}(\tau)\right)+\chi^{\prime}(0) \varpi_{1}(\tau)\right\}\|u(t)-u(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{-\chi\left(\varpi_{2}(\tau)\right)+\chi^{\prime}(0) \varpi_{2}(\tau)\right\}\|v(t)-v(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\{-\chi\left(\varpi_{3}(\tau)\right)+\chi^{\prime}(0) \varpi_{3}(\tau)\right\}\|w(t)-w(t-\tau)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} d \tau \\
& \leq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

by the convexity of $\chi$ and (2.1.10), we have

$$
\chi(\xi) \geq \chi(0)+\chi^{\prime}(0) \xi=\chi^{\prime}(0) \xi
$$

Then

$$
\mathcal{E}(t) \leq \mathcal{E}\left(t_{0}\right) \exp \left(-\int_{t_{0}}^{t} I(s) d s\right)
$$

Chapter 2. The effect of damping terms on decay rate for system of three nonlinear wave equations with memories
which completes the proof.

## Chapter 3

## Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms

1- Introduction
2- Blow up in finite time
3- Growth of solutions to system

### 3.1 Introduction

In this section, we are concerned with a problem for a coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms, under suitable assumptions we will prove the time blow up result and show the exponential growth of solutions. Namely, we consider

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms
the following problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u-\omega_{1} \Delta u_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s  \tag{3.1.1}\\
\quad+\mu_{1} u_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u_{t}(x, t-\varrho) d \varrho=f_{1}(u, v), \quad(x, t) \in \Omega \times \mathbb{R}_{+} \\
v_{t t}-\Delta v-\omega_{2} \Delta v_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \Delta v(s) d s \\
\quad+\mu_{3} v_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v_{t}(x, t-\varrho) d \varrho=f_{2}(u, v), \quad(x, t) \in \Omega \times \mathbb{R}_{+} \\
u(x, t)=0, v(x, t)=0, x \in \partial \Omega \\
u_{t}(x,-t)=f_{0}(x, t), v_{t}(x,-t)=k_{0}(x, t), \quad(x, t) \in \Omega \times\left(0, \tau_{2}\right) \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), x \in \Omega \\
v(x, 0)=v_{0}(x), v_{t},(x, 0)=v_{1}(x), x \in \Omega
\end{array}\right.
$$

where

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
f_{1}(u, v)=a_{1}|u+v|^{2(p+1)}(u+v)+b_{1}|u|^{p} u|v|^{p+2}  \tag{3.1.2}\\
f_{2}(u, v)=a_{1}|u+v|^{2(p+1)}(u+v)+b_{1}|v|^{p} v|u|^{p+2}
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2}, \mu_{1}, \mu_{3}, a_{1}, b_{1}>0$, and $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}$ are the time delay with $0 \leq \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$, and $\mu_{2}, \mu_{4}$ are a $L^{\infty}$ functions, and $g, h$ are a differentiable functions.

Viscous materials are the opposite of elastic materials that possess the ability to store and dissipate mechanical energy. As the mechanical properties of these viscous substances are of great importance when they appear in many applications of natural sciences. Many authors have given attention and attention to this problem since the beginning of the new millennium. In the case of only one equation and if $w_{1}=0$, that is for absence of $\Delta u_{t}$, and $\mu_{1}=\mu_{2}=0$. Our problem (3.1.1) has been studied by Berrimi and Messaoudi [7]. By using the Galerkin method they established the local existence result. Also, they showed the local solution is global in time under a suitable conditions, and with the same rate of decaying ( polynomial or exponential) of the kernel $g$. they proved that the dissipation given by the viscoelastic integral term is strong enough to stabilize the oscillations of the solution. Also their result has been obtained under weaker conditions than those used by Cavalcanti et al [16].

In [17] the authors are considered the following problem

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s+a(x) u_{t}+|u|^{\gamma} u=0 \tag{3.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms
the authors proved the exponential decay result. This later result has been improved by Berrimi et al [7], in which they showed that the viscoelastic dissipation alone is strong enough to stabilize the problem even with an exponential rate.

In many works on this field, under assumptions of the kernel $g$. For the problem (3.1.1) and with $\mu_{1} \neq 0$, for example in [30] Kafini et al proved a blow up result for the following problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s+u_{t}=|u|^{p-2} u, \quad(x, t) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times(0, \infty)  \tag{3.1.4}\\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $g$ satisfies $\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) d s<(2 p-4) /(2 p-3)$, Initial data was supported with negative energy like that $\int u_{0} u_{1} d x>0$.
If $(w>0)$. In [49], Song et al considered with the following problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s-\Delta u_{t}=|u|^{p-2} . u, \quad(x, t) \in \Omega \times(0, \infty)  \tag{3.1.5}\\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Under suitable assumptions on $g$, that there were solutions of (3.1.5) with initial energy, they showed the blow up in a finite time. For the same problem (3.1.5), in [48], Song et al proved that there were solutions of (3.1.5) with positive initial energy that blow up in finite time. In [54], Zennir studied the following problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u-\omega \Delta u_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s  \tag{3.1.6}\\
+a\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-2} u_{t}=|u|^{p-2} u, \quad(x, t) \in \Omega \times(0, \infty) \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x) \quad x \in \Omega \\
u(x, t)=0, \quad x \in \partial \Omega
\end{array}\right.
$$

the author proved the exponential growth result under suitable assumptions.
In [36] the authors considered the following problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) \Delta u(t-s) d s-\varepsilon_{1} \Delta u_{t}+\varepsilon_{2} u_{t}\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-2}=\varepsilon_{3} u|u|^{p-2}  \tag{3.1.7}\\
u(x, t)=0, \quad x \in \partial \Omega, t>0 \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), \quad x \in \Omega
\end{array}\right.
$$

they showed a blow up result if $p>m$, and established the global existence.
In the case of coupled of equations, in [1], the authors are studied the following system of
equations

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+u_{t}\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-2}=f_{1}(u, v)  \tag{3.1.8}\\
v_{t t}-\Delta v+v_{t}\left|v_{t}\right|^{r-2}=f_{2}(u, v)
\end{array}\right.
$$

with nonlinear functions $f_{1}$ and $f_{2}$ satisfying appropriate conditions. Under certain restrictions imposed on the parameters and the initial data, they obtained numerous results on the existence of weak solutions. They also showed that any weak solution with negative initial energy blows up for a finite period of time by using the same techniques as in [29]. And in [6], the authors considered the system:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\left(a|u|^{k}+b|v|^{l}\right) u_{t}\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-2}=f_{1}(u, v)  \tag{3.1.9}\\
v_{t t}-\Delta v+\left(a|u|^{\theta}+b|v|^{\vartheta}\right) v_{t}\left|v_{t}\right|^{r-2}=f_{2}(u, v),
\end{array}\right.
$$

they stated and proved the blows up in finite time of solution, under some restrictions on the initial data and (with positive initial energy) for some conditions on the functions $f_{1}$ and $f_{2}$. In [41], the authors extended the result of [6], are considered the following nonlinear viscoelastic system:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) \Delta u(t-s) d s+\left(a|u|^{k}+b|v|^{l}\right) u_{t}\left|u_{t}\right|^{m-2}=f_{1}(u, v)  \tag{3.1.10}\\
v_{t t}-\Delta v+\int_{0}^{\infty} h(s) \Delta v(t-s) d s+\left(a|u|^{\theta}+b|v|^{\varrho}\right) v_{t}\left|v_{t}\right|^{r-2}=f_{2}(u, v)
\end{array}\right.
$$

they proved that the solutions of a system of wave equations with viscoelastic term, degenerate damping, and strong nonlinear sources acting in both equations at the same time are globally nonexisting provided that the initial data are sufficiently large in a bounded domain of $\Omega$.

A complement to these works, we are working to prove the blow-up result with distributed delay of the problem (3.1.1), under appropriate assumptions and we prove these results using the energy method. In the following, let $c, c_{i}>0, i=1, \ldots, 12$.

We prove the blow-up result under the following suitable assumptions.
(A1) $g, h: \mathbb{R}_{+} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$are a differentiable and decreasing functions such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& g(t) \geq 0 \quad, \quad 1-\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) d s=l_{1}>0, \\
& h(t) \geq 0 \quad, \quad 1-\int_{0}^{\infty} h(s) d s=l_{2}>0 . \tag{3.1.11}
\end{align*}
$$

(A2) There exists a constants $\xi_{1}, \xi_{2}>0$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& g^{\prime}(t) \leq-\xi_{1} g(t) \quad, \quad t \geq 0 \\
& h^{\prime}(t) \leq-\xi_{2} h(t) \quad, \quad t \geq 0 . \tag{3.1.12}
\end{align*}
$$

(A3) $\mu_{2}, \mu_{4}:\left[\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ are a $L^{\infty}$ functions so that

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\left(\frac{2 \delta-1}{2}\right) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho<\mu_{1} \quad, \quad \delta>\frac{1}{2} \\
\left(\frac{2 \delta-1}{2}\right) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho<\mu_{3} \quad, \quad \delta>\frac{1}{2} \tag{3.1.13}
\end{array}
$$

### 3.2 Blow up in finite time

In this subsection, we prove the blow up result of solution of problem (3.1.1).
First, as in [40], we introduce the new variables

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
y(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=u_{t}(x, t-\varrho \rho)  \tag{3.2.1}\\
z(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=v_{t}(x, t-\varrho \rho)
\end{array}\right.
$$

then we obtain

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\varrho y_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0  \tag{3.2.2}\\
y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=u_{t}(x, t)
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\varrho z_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+z_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0  \tag{3.2.3}\\
z(x, 0, \varrho, t)=v_{t}(x, t)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Let us denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
g o u=\int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s)|u(t)-u(s)|^{2} d s d x . \tag{3.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, problem (3.1.1) takes the form

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{t t}-\Delta u-\omega_{1} \Delta u_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \Delta u(s) d s \\
\quad+\mu_{1} u_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho=f_{1}(u, v), \quad x \in \Omega, t \geq 0 \\
v_{t t}-\Delta v-\omega_{2} \Delta v_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \Delta v(s) d s  \tag{3.2.5}\\
\quad+\mu_{3} v_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho=f_{2}(u, v), \quad x \in \Omega, t \geq 0 \\
\varrho y_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0 \\
\varrho z_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+z_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

with initial and boundary conditions

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u(x, t)=0, v(x, t)=0 \quad x \in \partial \Omega  \tag{3.2.6}\\
y(x, \rho, \varrho, 0)=f_{0}(x, \varrho \rho), \quad z(x, \rho, \varrho, 0)=k_{0}(x, \varrho \rho) \\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x) \\
v(x, 0)=v_{0}(x), v_{t}(x, 0)=v_{1}(x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

where

$$
(x, \rho, \varrho, t) \in \Omega \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right) \times(0, \infty)
$$

Theorem 11. Assume (3.1.11),(3.1.12), and (3.1.13) holds. Let

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
-1<p<\frac{4-n}{n-2}, \quad n \geq 3  \tag{3.2.7}\\
p \geq-1, \quad n=1,2
\end{array}\right.
$$

Then for any initial data

$$
\left(u_{0}, u_{1}, v_{0}, v_{1}, f_{0}, k_{0}\right) \in \mathcal{H}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{H}= & H_{0}^{1}(\Omega) \times L^{2}(\Omega) \times H_{0}^{1}(\Omega) \times L^{2}(\Omega) \times L^{2}\left(\Omega \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right) \\
& \times L^{2}\left(\Omega \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

the problem (3.2.5) has a unique solution

$$
u \in C([0, T] ; \mathcal{H})
$$

for some $T>0$.

Lemma 7. There exists a function $F(u, v)$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
F(u, v) & =\frac{1}{2(\rho+2)}\left[u f_{1}(u, v)+v f_{2}(u, v)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{2(\rho+2)}\left[a_{1}|u+v|^{2(p+2)}+2 b_{1}|u v|^{p+2}\right] \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\frac{\partial F}{\partial u}=f_{1}(u, v), \quad \frac{\partial F}{\partial v}=f_{2}(u, v)
$$

we take $a_{1}=b_{1}=1$ for convenience.

Lemma 8. [41] There exist two positive constants $c_{0}$ and $c_{1}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{c_{0}}{2(\rho+2)}\left(|u|^{2(p+2)}+|v|^{2(p+2)}\right) \leq F(u, v) \leq \frac{c_{1}}{2(\rho+2)}\left(|u|^{2(\rho+2)}+|v|^{2(p+2)}\right) . \tag{3.2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

We define the energy functional

Lemma 9. Assume (3.1.11),(3.1.12),(3.1.13), and (3.2.7) hold, let $(u, v, y, z)$ be a solution of (3.2.5), then $E(t)$ is non-increasing, that is

$$
\begin{align*}
E(t)= & \frac{1}{2}\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} l_{1}\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} l_{2}\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\frac{1}{2}(g o \nabla u)+\frac{1}{2}(h o \nabla v)+\frac{1}{2} K(y, z)-\int_{\Omega} F(u, v) d x \tag{3.2.9}
\end{align*}
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
E^{\prime}(t) \leq & -c_{3}\left\{\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right. \\
& \left.+\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right\} \leq 0 \tag{3.2.10}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
K(y, z)=\int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left\{\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)\right\} d \varrho d \rho d x \tag{3.2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. By multiplying $(3.2 .5)_{1},(3.2 .5)_{2}$ by $u_{t}, v_{t}$ and integrating over $\Omega$, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d}{d t} & \left\{\frac{1}{2}\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} l_{1}\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} l_{2}\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}(g o \nabla u)\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{2}(h o \nabla v)-\int_{\Omega} F(u, v) d x\right\} \\
= & -\mu_{1}\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\int_{\Omega} u_{t} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\mu_{3}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\int_{\Omega} v_{t} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(g^{\prime} o \nabla u\right)-\frac{1}{2} g(t)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\omega_{1}\left\|\nabla u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\frac{1}{2}\left(h^{\prime} o \nabla v\right)-\frac{1}{2} h(t)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}-\omega_{2}\left\|\nabla v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \tag{3.2.12}
\end{align*}
$$

and, from $(3.2 .5)_{3},(3.2 .5)_{4}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{d}{d t} \frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
= & -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} 2\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y y_{\rho} d \varrho d \rho d x \\
= & +\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 0, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
= & \frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \mid \mu_{2}(\varrho) d \varrho\right)\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x, \\
& \frac{d}{d t} \frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
= & -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} 2\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z z_{\rho} d \varrho d \rho d x \\
= & +\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 0, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
= & \frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \mid \mu_{4}(\varrho) d \varrho\right)\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x, \\
&
\end{aligned}
$$

then, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d}{d t} E(t)= & -\mu_{1}\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u_{t} y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\frac{1}{2}\left(g^{\prime} o \nabla u\right) \\
& -\frac{1}{2} g(t)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\omega_{1}\left\|\nabla u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \mid \mu_{2}(\varrho) d \varrho\right)\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\mu_{3}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v_{t} z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\frac{1}{2}\left(h^{\prime} o \nabla v\right) \\
& -\frac{1}{2} h(t)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}-\omega_{2}\left\|\nabla v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \mid \mu_{4}(\varrho) d \varrho\right)\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x . \tag{3.2.13}
\end{align*}
$$

By (3.2.12)-(3.2.13), we get (3.2.9). By using Young's inequality, (3.1.11),(3.1.12) and (3.1.13) in (3.2.13), we obtain (3.2.10).

Now we define the functional

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{H}(t)=-E(t)= & -\frac{1}{2}\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{1}{2}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{1}{2} l_{1}\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{1}{2} l_{2}\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{1}{2}(g o \nabla u)-\frac{1}{2}(h o \nabla v)-\frac{1}{2} K(y, z) \\
& +\frac{1}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.2.14}
\end{align*}
$$

Theorem 12. Assume (3.1.11)-(3.1.13), and (3.2.7) hold. Assume further that $E(0)<0$, then the solution of problem (3.2.5) blow up in finite time.

Proof. From (3.2.9), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
E(t) \leq E(0) \leq 0 \tag{3.2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)=-E^{\prime}(t) \geq & c_{3}\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right) \tag{3.2.16}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms
hence

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t) & \geq c_{3} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \geq 0 \\
\mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t) & \geq c_{3} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \geq 0 \tag{3.2.17}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
0 \leq \mathbb{H}(0) \leq \mathbb{H}(t) & \leq \frac{1}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] \\
& \leq \frac{c_{1}}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] \tag{3.2.18}
\end{align*}
$$

We set

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}(t)= & \mathbb{H}^{1-\alpha}+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\mu_{1} u^{2}+\mu_{3} v^{2}\right) d x \\
& +\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\omega_{1}(\nabla u)^{2}+\omega_{2}(\nabla v)^{2}\right) d x \tag{3.2.19}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\varepsilon>0$ to be assigned later and

$$
\begin{equation*}
0<\alpha<\frac{2 p+2}{4(p+2)}<1 \tag{3.2.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

By multiplying (3.2.5),$(3.2 .5)_{2}$ by $u, v$ and with a derivative of (3.2.19), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t)= & (1-\alpha) \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha} \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right)-\varepsilon\left(\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \nabla u(s) d s d x+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \nabla v(s) d s d x \\
& -\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x-\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.2.21}
\end{align*}
$$

Using Young's inequality, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \varepsilon\left\{\delta_{1}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right\} \tag{3.2.22}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \varepsilon\left\{\delta_{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{4 \delta_{2}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right\} \tag{3.2.23}
\end{align*}
$$

and, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \cdot \nabla u(s) d x d s= & \varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \cdot(\nabla u(s)-\nabla u(t)) d x d s \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
\geq & \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u),  \tag{3.2.24}\\
\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \cdot \nabla v(s) d x d s= & \varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \cdot(\nabla v(s)-\nabla v(t)) d x d s \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
\geq & \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v), \tag{3.2.25}
\end{align*}
$$

we obtain, from (3.2.21),

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & (1-\alpha) \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha} \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& -\varepsilon\left(\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& -\varepsilon \delta_{1}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon \delta_{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u)-\frac{\varepsilon}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v)-\frac{\varepsilon}{4 \delta_{2}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.2.26}
\end{align*}
$$

Therefore, using (3.2.17) and by setting $\delta_{1}, \delta_{1}$ so that, $\frac{1}{4 \delta_{1} c_{3}}=\frac{\kappa \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha}(t)}{2}$,

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms
and $\frac{1}{4 \delta_{2} c_{3}}=\frac{\kappa \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha}(t)}{2}$, substituting in (3.2.26), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[(1-\alpha)-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha} \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& -\varepsilon\left[\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon\left[\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u) \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.2.27}
\end{align*}
$$

For $0<a<1$, from (3.2.14)

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]= & \varepsilon a\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] \\
& +\varepsilon 2(p+2)(1-a) \mathbb{H}(t) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)(g o \nabla u) \\
& -\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)(h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z) . \tag{3.2.28}
\end{align*}
$$

Substituting in (3.2.27), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[(1-\alpha)-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha} \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon[(p+2)(1-a)+1]\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& +\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)-\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)-\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon \frac{\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z)+\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right](g o \nabla u+h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon a\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]+\varepsilon 2(p+2)(1-a) \mathbb{H}(t) . \tag{3.2.29}
\end{align*}
$$

Since (3.2.7) hold, we obtain by using (3.2.18) and (3.2.20)

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)\|u\|_{2}^{2} & \leq c_{4}\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)+2}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)}\|u\|_{2}^{2}\right), \\
\mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)\|v\|_{2}^{2} & \leq c_{5}\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)+2}+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)}\|v\|_{2}^{2}\right), \tag{3.2.30}
\end{align*}
$$

for some positive constants $c_{4}, c_{5}$. By using (3.2.20) and the algebraic inequality

$$
B^{\theta} \leq(B+1) \leq\left(1+\frac{1}{b}\right)(B+b), \quad \forall B>0, \quad 0<\theta<1, \quad b>0
$$

We have, $\forall t>0$

$$
\begin{align*}
\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)+2} & \leq d\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(0)\right) \leq d\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right), \\
\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)+2} & \leq d\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right) \leq d\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right), \tag{3.2.31}
\end{align*}
$$

where $d=1+\frac{1}{\mathbb{H}(0)}$. Also, since

$$
\begin{equation*}
(X+Y)^{\gamma} \leq C\left(X^{\gamma}+Y^{\gamma}\right), \quad X, Y>0, \gamma>0 \tag{3.2.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

We conclude

$$
\begin{align*}
\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)}\|u\|_{2}^{2} & \leq c_{6}\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|u\|_{2}^{2(p+2)}\right) \leq c_{7}\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right), \\
\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2 \alpha(p+2)}\|v\|_{2}^{2} & \leq c_{8}\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2}^{2(p+2)}\right) \leq c_{9}\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right) . \tag{3.2.33}
\end{align*}
$$

Substituting (3.2.31) and (3.2.33) in (3.2.30), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)\|u\|_{2}^{2} \leq c_{10}\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right)+c_{10} \mathbb{H}(t), \\
& \mathbb{H}^{\alpha}(t)\|v\|_{2}^{2} \leq c_{11}\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right)+c_{11} \mathbb{H}(t) . \tag{3.2.34}
\end{align*}
$$

Combining (3.2.29) and (3.2.34), using (3.2.8), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[(1-\alpha)-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{-\alpha} \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon[(p+2)(1-a)+1]\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& +\varepsilon\left\{[(p+2)(1-a)-1]-\left(\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right]\right\}\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon\left\{[(p+2)(1-a)-1]-\left(\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right]\right\}\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z)+\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right](g o \nabla u+h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon\left(c_{0} a-\frac{\lambda_{1}+\lambda_{2}}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\right)\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] \\
& +\varepsilon\left(2(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{\lambda_{1}+\lambda_{2}}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\right) \mathbb{H}(t), \tag{3.2.35}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\lambda_{1}=c_{10} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho, \quad \lambda_{2}=c_{11} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho$.
In this stage, we take $a>0$ small enough so that

$$
\alpha_{1}=(p+2)(1-a)-1>0,
$$

and we assume

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max \left\{\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) d s, \int_{0}^{\infty} h(s) d s\right\}<\frac{(p+2)(1-a)-1}{\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right)}=\frac{2 \alpha_{1}}{2 \alpha_{1}+1} \tag{3.2.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\alpha_{2}=\{(p+2)(1-a)-1)-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right)\right\}>0 \\
& \left.\alpha_{3}=\{(p+2)(1-a)-1)-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right)\right\}>0
\end{aligned}
$$

then we choose $\kappa$ so large that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \alpha_{4}=a c_{0}-\frac{\lambda_{1}+\lambda_{2}}{2 c_{3} \kappa}>0 \\
& \alpha_{5}=2(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{\lambda_{1}+\lambda_{2}}{2 c_{3} \kappa}>0
\end{aligned}
$$

We fixed $\kappa$ and $a$, we appoint $\varepsilon$ small enough so that

$$
\alpha_{6}=(1-\alpha)-\varepsilon \kappa>0 .
$$

Thus, for some $\beta>0$, estimate (3.2.35) becomes

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & \beta\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& +(g o \nabla u)+(h o \nabla v)+K(y, z) \\
& \left.+\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right]\right\} . \tag{3.2.37}
\end{align*}
$$

By (3.2.8), for some $\beta_{1}>0$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & \beta_{1}\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& +(g o \nabla u)+(h o \nabla v)+K(y, z) \\
& \left.+\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]\right\} \tag{3.2.38}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}(t) \geq \mathcal{K}(0)>0, \quad t>0 \tag{3.2.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next, using Holder's and Young's inequalities, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x\right|^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}} \geq & C\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{\frac{\theta}{1-\alpha}}+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{\frac{\mu}{1-\alpha}}\right. \\
& \left.+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{\frac{\theta}{1-\alpha}}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{\frac{\mu}{1-\alpha}}\right] \tag{3.2.40}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\frac{1}{\mu}+\frac{1}{\theta}=1$.
We take $\theta=2(1-\alpha)$, to get

$$
\frac{\mu}{1-\alpha}=\frac{2}{1-2 \alpha} \leq 2(p+2)
$$

Subsequently, for $s=\frac{2}{(1-2 \alpha)}$ and by using (3.2.14), we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{\frac{2}{1-2 \alpha}} & \leq d\left(\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right) \\
\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{\frac{2}{1-2 \alpha}} & \leq d\left(\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right), \quad \forall t \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x\right|^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}} \geq c_{12}\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\mathbb{H}(t)\right] . \tag{3.2.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

Subsequently,

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}}(t)= & \left(\mathbb{H}^{1-\alpha}+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\mu_{1} u^{2}+\mu_{3} v^{2}\right) d x\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\omega_{1} \nabla u^{2}+\omega_{2} \nabla v^{2}\right) d x\right)^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}} \\
\leq & c\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left|\int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x\right|^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}}+\|u\|_{2}^{\frac{2}{11-\alpha}}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{\frac{2}{1-\alpha}}\right. \\
& \left.+\|v\|_{2}^{\frac{2}{1-\alpha}}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{\frac{2}{1-\alpha}}\right\} \\
\leq & c\left[\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}+(g o \nabla u)\right. \\
& \left.+(h o \nabla v)+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] . \tag{3.2.42}
\end{align*}
$$

From (3.3.15) and (3.3.18), gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq \lambda \mathcal{K}^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}}(t) \tag{3.2.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\lambda>0$, this depends only on $\beta$ and $c$.
by integration of (3.3.19), we obtain

$$
\mathcal{K}^{\frac{\alpha}{1-\alpha}}(t) \geq \frac{1}{\mathcal{K}^{\frac{-\alpha}{1-\alpha}}(0)-\lambda \frac{\alpha}{(1-\alpha)} t}
$$

Hence, $\mathcal{K}(t)$ blows up in time

$$
T \leq T^{*}=\frac{1-\alpha}{\lambda \alpha \mathcal{K}^{\alpha /(1-\alpha)}(0)}
$$

Then the proof is completed.

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms

### 3.3 Growth of solutions to system

In this section, we prove the growth result of solution of problem (3.1.1).
First, as in [40], we introduce the new variables (3.2.1) then we obtain (3.2.2) and (3.2.3). Therefore, problem (3.1.1) takes the form (3.2.5) with initial and boundary conditions (3.2.6). Contrary to the previous paragraph in the last section, in the next theorem we give the global existence result, its proof based on the potential well depth method in which the concept of so-called stable set appears, where we show that if we restrict our initial data in the stable set, then our local solution obtained is global in time.

Theorem 13. Suppose that (3.1.11),(3.1.12),(3.1.13), and (3.2.7) holds. If $u_{0}, v_{0} \in W, u_{1}, v_{1} \in$ $H_{0}^{1}(\Omega)$ and $y, z \in L^{2}\left(\Omega \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{b C_{*}^{p}}{l}\left(\frac{2 p}{(p-2) l} E(0)\right)^{\frac{p-2}{2}}<1 \tag{3.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $C_{*}$ is the best Poincare's constant. Then the local solution $(u, v, y, z)$ is global in time.
To achieve our goal, we need to use Lemma 7, Lemma 8 and Lemma 9 and then define the functional $\mathbb{H}(t)$ as in (3.2.14).

Theorem 14. Assume (3.1.11)-(3.1.13), and (3.2.7) hold. Assume further that $E(0)<0$, then the solution of problem (3.2.5) growths exponentially.

Proof. From (3.2.9), we follow a similar calculation as in section 3.2. Until this step, we set

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}(t)= & \mathbb{H}+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\mu_{1} u^{2}+\mu_{3} v^{2}\right) d x \\
& +\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\omega_{1}(\nabla u)^{2}+\omega_{2}(\nabla v)^{2}\right) d x . \tag{3.3.2}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\varepsilon>0$ to be assigned later.
By multiplying (3.2.5) $)_{1},(3.2 .5)_{2}$ by $u, v$ and with a derivative of (3.3.2), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t)= & \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right)-\varepsilon\left(\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) \nabla u(s) d s d x+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) \nabla v(s) d s d x \\
& -\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x-\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.3.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 3. Coupled nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with distributed delay and strong damping and source terms

Using Young's inequality, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| u y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \varepsilon\left\{\delta_{1}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right\} .  \tag{3.3.4}\\
\varepsilon \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| v z(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \varepsilon\left\{\delta_{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{4 \delta_{2}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x\right\} . \tag{3.3.5}
\end{align*}
$$

and, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \cdot \nabla u(s) d x d s= & \varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla u \cdot(\nabla u(s)-\nabla u(t)) d x d s \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
\geq & \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u) .  \tag{3.3.6}\\
\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \cdot \nabla v(s) d x d s= & \varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(t-s) d s \int_{\Omega} \nabla v \cdot(\nabla v(s)-\nabla v(t)) d x d s \\
& +\varepsilon \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
\geq & \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v) . \tag{3.3.7}
\end{align*}
$$

we obtain, from (3.3.3),

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& -\varepsilon\left(\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& -\varepsilon \delta_{1}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon \delta_{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u)-\frac{\varepsilon}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v)-\frac{\varepsilon}{4 \delta_{2}} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| z^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.3.8}
\end{align*}
$$

Therefore, using (3.2.17) and by setting $\delta_{1}, \delta_{1}$ so that, $\frac{1}{4 \delta_{1} c_{3}}=\frac{\kappa}{2}$, and $\frac{1}{4 \delta_{2} c_{3}}=\frac{\kappa}{2}$, substituting in (3.3.8), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[1-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& -\varepsilon\left[\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon\left[\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{1}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(g o \nabla u) \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{1}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2}-\frac{\varepsilon}{2}(h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] . \tag{3.3.9}
\end{align*}
$$

For $0<a<1$, from (3.2.14)

$$
\begin{align*}
\varepsilon\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]= & \varepsilon a\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] \\
& +\varepsilon 2(p+2)(1-a) \mathbb{H}(t) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)(g o \nabla u) \\
& -\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a)(h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z) . \tag{3.3.10}
\end{align*}
$$

substituting in (3.3.9), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[1-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon[(p+2)(1-a)+1]\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& +\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)-\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)\left(1-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)-\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\right]\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& -\varepsilon \frac{1}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|u\|_{2}^{2}-\varepsilon \frac{1}{2 c_{3} \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right)\|v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z)+\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right](g o \nabla u+h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon a\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]+\varepsilon 2(p+2)(1-a) \mathbb{H}(t) \tag{3.3.11}
\end{align*}
$$

Using Poincare's inequality, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & {[1-\varepsilon \kappa] \mathbb{H}^{\prime}(t)+\varepsilon[(p+2)(1-a)+1]\left(\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right) } \\
& +\varepsilon\left\{[(p+2)(1-a)-1]-\left(\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\right)\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right]\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{c}{2 \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(s)\right| d s\right)\right\}\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon\left\{[(p+2)(1-a)-1]-\left(\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\right)\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right]\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{c}{2 \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(s)\right| d s\right)\right\}\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2} \\
& +\varepsilon(p+2)(1-a) K(y, z)+\varepsilon\left[(p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right](g o \nabla u+h o \nabla v) \\
& +\varepsilon c_{0} a\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] \\
& +\varepsilon 2(p+2)(1-a) \mathbb{H}(t) \tag{3.3.12}
\end{align*}
$$

In this stage, we take $a>0$ small enough so that

$$
\alpha_{1}=(p+2)(1-a)-1>0
$$

and we assume

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max \left\{\int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) d s, \int_{0}^{\infty} h(s) d s\right\}<\frac{(p+2)(1-a)-1}{\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right)}=\frac{2 \alpha_{1}}{2 \alpha_{1}+1} \tag{3.3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

then we choose $\kappa$ so large that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\alpha_{2}= & \{(p+2)(1-a)-1)-\int_{0}^{t} g(s) d s\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right) \\
& \left.\quad-\frac{c}{2 \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(s)\right| d s\right)\right\}>0 \\
\alpha_{3}= & \{(p+2)(1-a)-1)-\int_{0}^{t} h(s) d s\left((p+2)(1-a)-\frac{1}{2}\right) \\
& \left.-\frac{c}{2 \kappa}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{4}(s)\right| d s\right)\right\}>0
\end{aligned}
$$

we fixed $\kappa$ and $a$, we appoint $\varepsilon$ small enough so that

$$
\alpha_{4}=1-\varepsilon \kappa>0
$$

and, from (3.2.19)

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}(t) & \leq \frac{1}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right] \\
& \leq \frac{c_{1}}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] \tag{3.3.14}
\end{align*}
$$

Thus, for some $\beta>0$, estimate (3.3.12) becomes

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & \beta\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& +(g o \nabla u)+(h o \nabla v)+K(y, z) \\
& \left.+\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right]\right\} . \tag{3.3.15}
\end{align*}
$$

By (3.2.8), for some $\beta_{1}>0$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq & \beta_{1}\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& +(g o \nabla u)+(h o \nabla v)+K(y, z) \\
& \left.+\left[\|u+v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+2\|u v\|_{p+2}^{p+2}\right]\right\} . \tag{3.3.16}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}(t) \geq \mathcal{K}(0)>0, \quad t>0 \tag{3.3.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next, using Young's and Poincare's inequalities, from (3.2.19) we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{K}(t)= & \left(\mathbb{H}^{1-\alpha}+\varepsilon \int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\mu_{1} u^{2}+\mu_{3} v^{2}\right) d x\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(\omega_{1} \nabla u^{2}+\omega_{2} \nabla v^{2}\right) d x\right) \\
\leq & c\left\{\mathbb{H}(t)+\left|\int_{\Omega}\left(u u_{t}+v v_{t}\right) d x\right|+\|u\|_{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\|v\|_{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}\right\} \\
\leq & c\left[\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}\right. \\
\leq & c\left[\mathbb{H}(t)+\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{2}^{2}+(g o \nabla u)\right. \\
& \left.+(h o \nabla v)+\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] . \tag{3.3.18}
\end{align*}
$$

for some $c>0$. From inequalities (3.3.15) and (3.3.18) we obtain the differential inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}^{\prime}(t) \geq \lambda \mathcal{K}(t) \tag{3.3.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\lambda>0$, depending only on $\beta$ and $c$.
a simple integration of (3.3.19), we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}(t) \geq \mathcal{K}(0) e^{(\lambda t)}, \forall t>0 \tag{3.3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (3.2.19) and (4.2.12), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{K}(t) \leq \frac{c_{1}}{2(p+2)}\left[\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}\right] . \tag{3.3.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (3.3.20) and (3.3.21), we have

$$
\|u\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)}+\|v\|_{2(p+2)}^{2(p+2)} \geq C e^{(\lambda t)}, \forall t>0
$$

Therefore, we conclude that the solution is growths exponentially. This completes the proof.

## Chapter 4

## Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

In the present chapter, we consider one-dimensional porous-elastic system with nonlinear damping, infinite memory and distributed delay terms. A new minimal conditions on the nonlinear term and the relationship between the weights of the different damping mechanism are used to show the well posedness of solution by the semigroup theory and that the solution energy has an explicit and optimal decay, for the cases of equal and nonequal speeds of wave propagation.

### 4.1 Introduction

We investigate the well-posedness and stability results with distributed delay for the cases of equal and nonequal speeds of wave propagation, under an additional conditions, of the following

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
system

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
& \rho u_{t t}-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=0  \tag{4.1.1}\\
& J \phi_{t t}-\delta \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+\xi \phi+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \phi_{x x}(t-p) d p \\
&+\mu_{1} \phi_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \phi_{t}(x, t-\varrho) d \varrho+\alpha(t) f\left(\phi_{t}\right)=0
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where

$$
(x, \varrho, t) \in(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right) \times(0, \infty)
$$

with the Neumann-Dirichlet boundary conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{x}(0, t)=u_{x}(1, t)=\phi(0, t)=\phi(1, t)=0, \quad t \geq 0 \tag{4.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the initial data

$$
\begin{align*}
& u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), \quad x \in(0,1) \\
& \phi(x, 0)=\phi_{0}(x), \phi_{t}(x, 0)=\phi_{1}(x), \quad x \in(0,1) \\
& \phi_{t}(x,-t)=f_{0}(x, t), \quad(x, t) \in(0,1) \times\left(0, \tau_{2}\right) . \tag{4.1.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Here $\rho, \mu, J, b, \delta, \xi$ and $\mu_{1}$ are positive constants satisfying $\mu \xi>b^{2}$, the term $\alpha(t) f\left(\phi_{t}\right)$, where the functions $\alpha$ and $f$ are specified later, represent the nonlinear damping term. The term $\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \phi_{t}(x, t-\varrho) d \varrho$ is a distributed delay that acts only on the porous equation and $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}$ are two real numbers with $0 \leq \tau_{1} \leq \tau_{2}$, where $\mu_{2}$ is an $L^{\infty}$ function and the function $g$ is called the relaxation function. We first state the following assumptions:
$(\mathbf{H} 1) g \in C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
g(0)>0, \quad \delta-\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) d p=l>0, \quad \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) d p=g_{0} \tag{4.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

$(\mathbf{H} 2)$ There exists a non-increasing differentiable function $\alpha, \eta: \mathbb{R}_{+} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
g^{\prime}(t) \leq-\eta(t) g(t), \quad t \geq 0 \tag{4.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{t \rightarrow \infty} \frac{-\alpha^{\prime}(t)}{\alpha(t)}=0 \tag{4.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
(H3) $f \in C^{0}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$ is a non-decreasing such that there exist $v_{1}, v_{2}, \varepsilon>0$ and a strictly increasing function $G \in C^{1}([0, \infty))$, with $G(0)=0$ and $G$ is a linear or strictly convex $C^{2}$-function on $(0, \varepsilon]$ such that

$$
\begin{gather*}
s^{2}+f^{2}(s) \leq s f(s), \quad \forall|s|<\varepsilon \\
v_{1}|s| \leq|f(s)| \leq v_{2}|s|, \quad \forall|s| \geq \varepsilon \tag{4.1.7}
\end{gather*}
$$

which implies that $s f(s)>0$ for all $s \neq 0$. The function $f$ satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|f\left(\psi_{2}\right)-f\left(\psi_{1}\right)\right| \leq k_{0}\left(\left|\psi_{2}\right|^{\beta}+\left|\psi_{1}\right|^{\beta}\right)\left|\psi_{2}-\psi_{1}\right|, \quad \psi_{1}, \psi_{2} \in \mathbb{R} \tag{4.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $k_{0}, \beta>0$.
$(\mathbf{H} 4)$ The bounded function $\mu_{2}:\left[\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho<\mu_{1} \tag{4.1.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, as in [40], taking the following new variable

$$
y(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=\phi_{t}(x, t-\varrho \rho),
$$

then we obtain

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\varrho y_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0 \\
y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=\phi_{t}(x, t)
\end{array}\right.
$$

As in [26], we introduce now the following new variable

$$
\eta^{t}(x, s)=\phi(x, t)-\phi(x, t-s), \quad(x, t, s) \in(0,1) \times \mathbb{R}_{+} \times \mathbb{R}_{+},
$$

where $\eta^{t}$ is the relative history of $\phi$ satisfies

$$
\eta_{t}^{t}+\eta_{s}^{t}=\phi_{t}(x, t), \quad(x, t, s) \in(0,1) \times(0,1) \times \mathbb{R}_{+} \times \mathbb{R}_{+}
$$

Consequently, the problem (4.1.1) is equivalent to

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\rho u_{t t}-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=0  \tag{4.1.10}\\
J \phi_{t t}-l \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+\xi \phi+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \eta_{x x}^{t}(p) d p \\
\quad \quad+\mu_{1} \phi_{t}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho+\alpha(t) f\left(\phi_{t}\right)=0 \\
\varrho y_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=0 \\
\eta_{t}^{t}+\eta_{s}^{t}=\phi_{t}(x, t)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
where

$$
(x, \rho, \varrho, t) \in(0,1) \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right) \times(0, \infty)
$$

with the following boundary and initial conditions

$$
\begin{align*}
& u_{x}(0, t)=u_{x}(1, t)=\phi(0, t)=\phi(1, t)=0, t \geq 0,  \tag{4.1.11}\\
& u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), u_{t}(x, 0)=u_{1}(x), x \in(0,1) \\
& \phi(x, 0)=\phi_{0}(x), \phi_{t}(x, 0)=\phi_{1}(x), x \in(0,1) \\
& y(x, \rho, \varrho, 0)=f_{0}(x, \rho \varrho), x \in(0,1), \rho \in(0,1), \varrho \in\left(0, \tau_{2}\right) \\
& \eta^{t}(x, 0)=0, \eta^{0}(x, s)=\eta_{0}(x, s), \quad(x, s) \in(0,1) \times \mathbb{R}_{+} .
\end{align*}
$$

Meanwhile, from (4.1.1) $)_{1}$ and (4.1.3), it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d^{2}}{d t^{2}} \int_{0}^{1} u(x, t) d x=0 \tag{4.1.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

So, by solving (4.1.12) and using the initial data of $u$, we get

$$
\int_{0}^{1} u(x, t) d x=t \int_{0}^{1} u_{1}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{1} u_{0}(x) d x
$$

Consequently, if we let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\bar{u}(x, t)=u(x, t)-t \int_{0}^{1} u_{1}(x) d x-\int_{0}^{1} u_{0}(x) d x \tag{4.1.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

we get

$$
\int_{0}^{1} \bar{u}(x, t) d x=0, \quad \forall t \geq 0 .
$$

Therefore, the use of Poincare's inequality for $\bar{u}$ is justified. In addition, simple substitution shows that $\left(\bar{u}, \phi, y, \eta^{t}\right)$ satisfies system (4.1.1). Henceforth, we work with $\bar{u}$ instead of $u$ but write $u$ for simplicity of notation.

By imposing a new appropriate conditions (H3), with the help of some special results, we obtain an unusual weaker decay result using Lyaponov functiona, extending some earlier results known in the existing literature. The main results in this manuscript are the following. Theorem 2.1 for the existence and uniqueness of solution and Theorem 3.7 for the general stability estimates.

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

### 4.2 Well-posedness

In this section, we prove the existence and uniqueness result of the system (4.1.10)-(4.1.12) using the semigroup theory. To achieve our goal, we first introduce the vector function

$$
U=\left(u, u_{t}, \phi, \phi_{t}, y, \eta^{t}\right)^{T}
$$

and the new dependent variables $v=u_{t}, \psi=\phi_{t}, \varphi=\eta^{t}$, then the system (4.1.10) can be written as follows

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
U_{t}=\mathcal{A} U+\Gamma(U)  \tag{4.2.1}\\
U(0)=U_{0}=\left(u_{0}, u_{1}, \phi_{0}, \phi_{1}, f_{0}, \eta_{0}\right)^{T}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $\mathcal{A}: \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A}) \subset \mathcal{H}: \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$ is the linear operator defined by

$$
\mathcal{A} U=\left(\begin{array}{l}
v  \tag{4.2.2}\\
\frac{\mu}{\rho} u_{x x}+\frac{b}{\rho} \phi_{x} \\
\psi \\
\begin{array}{l}
\frac{l}{J} \psi_{x x}+\frac{b}{J} u_{x}-\frac{\xi}{J} \phi_{x}+\frac{1}{J} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x x}(p) d p \\
\quad-\frac{\mu_{1}}{J} \psi-\frac{1}{J} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho \\
-\frac{1}{\varrho} y_{\rho} \\
-\varphi_{s}+\psi
\end{array}
\end{array}\right),
$$

and

$$
\Gamma(U)=\left(\begin{array}{l}
0  \tag{4.2.3}\\
0 \\
0 \\
-\frac{\alpha(t)}{J} f(\psi) \\
0 \\
0
\end{array}\right)
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ is the energy space given by

$$
\mathcal{H}=H_{*}^{1}(0,1) \times L_{*}^{2}(0,1) \times H_{0}^{1}(0,1) \times L^{2}(0,1) \times L^{2}\left((0,1) \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right) \times L_{g}(0,1)
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
where

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{*}^{2}(0,1) & =\left\{\Phi \in L^{2}(0,1) / \int_{0}^{1} \Phi(x) d x=0\right\} \\
H_{*}^{1}(0,1) & =H^{1}(0,1) \cap L_{*}^{2}(0,1) \\
L_{g}(0,1) & =\left\{\Phi: \mathbb{R}_{+} \rightarrow H_{0}^{1}(0,1), \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(s) \Phi_{x}^{2}(p) d p<\infty\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

where the space $L_{g}(0,1)$ is endowed with the following inner product

$$
\left\langle\Phi_{1}, \Phi_{2}\right\rangle_{L_{g}(0,1)}=\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \Phi_{1 x}(p) \Phi_{2 x}(p) d p
$$

For any

$$
U=(u, v, \phi, \psi, y, \varphi)^{T} \in \mathcal{H}, \quad \widehat{U}=(\widehat{u}, \widehat{v}, \widehat{\phi}, \widehat{\psi}, \widehat{y}, \widehat{\varphi})^{T} \in \mathcal{H}
$$

The space $\mathcal{H}$ equipped with the inner product defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
\langle U, \widehat{U}\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}= & \rho \int_{0}^{1} v \widehat{v} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \widehat{u}_{x} d x+J \int_{0}^{1} \psi \widehat{\psi} d x \\
& +\xi \int_{0}^{1} \phi \widehat{\phi} d x+l \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \widehat{\phi}_{x} d x+b \int_{0}^{1}\left(u_{x} \widehat{\phi}+\widehat{u}_{x} \phi\right) d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y \widehat{y} d \varrho d \rho d x+\langle\varphi, \widehat{\varphi}\rangle_{L_{g}(0,1)} . \tag{4.2.4}
\end{align*}
$$

The domain of $\mathcal{A}$ is given by

$$
\mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
U \in \mathcal{H} / u \in H_{*}^{2} \cap H_{*}^{1}, \quad \phi \in H^{2} \cap H_{0}^{1} \\
v \in H_{*}^{1}, \psi \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1), \quad \varphi \in L_{g}(0,1) \\
y, y_{\rho} \in L^{2}\left((0,1) \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right), \quad y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=\psi
\end{array}\right\}
$$

where

$$
H_{*}^{2}(0,1)=\left\{\Phi \in H^{2}(0,1) / \Phi_{x}(1)=\Phi_{x}(0)=0\right\} .
$$

Clearly, $\mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$ is dense in $\mathcal{H}$. Now, we can state and prove the existence result.
Theorem 15. Let $U_{0} \in \mathcal{H}$ and assume that (4.1.4)-(4.1.9) hold. Then, there exists a unique solution $U \in \mathcal{C}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathcal{H}\right)$ of problem (4.2.1). Moreover, if $U_{0} \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$, then

$$
U \in \mathcal{C}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})\right) \cap \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathcal{H}\right)
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Proof. First, we prove that the operator $\mathcal{A}$ is dissipative. For any $U_{0} \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$ and by using (4.2.4), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\langle\mathcal{A} U, U\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}= & -\mu_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \psi^{2} d x-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \psi y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y_{\rho} y d \varrho d \rho d x-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x p}(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x . \tag{4.2.5}
\end{align*}
$$

For the third term of the RHS of (4.2.5), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y_{\rho} y d \varrho d \rho d x= & -\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \frac{d}{d \rho} y^{2} d \rho d \varrho d x \\
= & -\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 0, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \tag{4.2.6}
\end{align*}
$$

By using Young's inequality, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \psi y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right) \int_{0}^{1} \psi^{2} d x  \tag{4.2.7}\\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x
\end{align*}
$$

By integration the last term of the right-hand side of (4.2.5), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x p}(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x=\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \tag{4.2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substituting (4.2.6), (4.2.7) and (4.2.8) into (4.2.5), using the fact that $y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=\psi(x, t)$ and (4.1.9), we obtained

$$
\begin{align*}
\langle\mathcal{A} U, U\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} & \leq-\left(\mu_{1}-\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right) \int_{0}^{1} \psi^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& \leq 0 \tag{4.2.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence, the operator $\mathcal{A}$ is dissipative.
Next, we prove that the operator $\mathcal{A}$ is maximal. It's enough to show that the operator $(\lambda I-\mathcal{A})$ is surjective. Indeed, for any $F=\left(f_{1}, f_{2}, f_{3}, f_{4}, f_{5}, f_{6}\right)^{T} \in \mathcal{H}$, we prove that there exists a unique $V=(u, v, \phi, \psi, y, \varphi) \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\lambda I-\mathcal{A}) V=F \tag{4.2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

That is

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\lambda u-v=f_{1} \in H_{*}^{1}(0,1)  \tag{4.2.11}\\
\rho \lambda v-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=\rho f_{2} \in L_{*}^{2}(0,1) \\
\lambda \phi-\psi=f_{3} \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1) \\
J \lambda \psi-l \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}+\xi \phi-\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x x}(p) d p \\
\quad+\mu_{1} \psi+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho=J f_{4} \in L^{2}(0,1) \\
\lambda \varrho y_{t}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)+y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=\varrho f_{5} \in L^{2}\left((0,1) \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right) \\
\lambda \varphi+\varphi_{s}-\psi=f_{6} \in L_{g}(0,1)
\end{array}\right.
$$

We note that the equation $(4.2 .11)_{5}$ with $y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=\psi(x, t)$ has a unique solution given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
y(x, \rho, \varrho, t)=e^{-\lambda \rho \varrho} \psi+\varrho e^{\lambda \varrho \rho} \int_{0}^{\rho} e^{\lambda \varrho \sigma} f_{5}(x, \sigma, \varrho, t) d \sigma \tag{4.2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

then

$$
\begin{equation*}
y(x, 1, \varrho, t)=e^{-\lambda \varrho} \psi+\varrho e^{\lambda \varrho} \int_{0}^{1} e^{\lambda \varrho \sigma} f_{5}(x, \sigma, \varrho, t) d \sigma \tag{4.2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

and we infer from $(4.2 .11)_{6}$ that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi=e^{\lambda s} \int_{0}^{s} e^{\tau}\left(\psi+f_{6}(\tau)\right) d \tau \tag{4.2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

and we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
v=\lambda u-f_{1}, \quad \psi=\lambda \phi-f_{3} \tag{4.2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Inserting (4.2.13), (4.2.14) and (4.2.15) in $(4.2 .11)_{2}$ and $(4.2 .11)_{4}$, we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\rho \lambda^{2} u-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}=h_{1} \in L_{*}^{2}(0,1)  \tag{4.2.16}\\
\mu_{3} \phi-\mu_{4} \phi_{x x}+b u_{x}=h_{2} \in L^{2}(0,1)
\end{array}\right.
$$

where

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\mu_{3}= & J \lambda^{2}+\xi+\lambda \mu_{1}+\lambda \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| e^{-\lambda \varrho} d \varrho  \tag{4.2.17}\\
\mu_{4}= & l+\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p)\left(1-e^{\lambda p}\right) d p, \\
h_{1}= & \rho\left(\lambda f_{1}+f_{2}\right) \\
h_{2}= & \left(J \lambda+\mu_{1}+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| e^{-\lambda \varrho} d \varrho\right) f_{3}+J f_{4} \\
& -\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| e^{\lambda \varrho} \int_{0}^{1} e^{\lambda \varrho \sigma} f_{5}(x, \sigma, \varrho, t) d \sigma d \varrho \\
& +\int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) e^{\lambda p} \int_{0}^{p} e^{\tau}\left(\psi+f_{6}(\tau)\right)_{x x} d \tau d p
\end{align*}\right.
$$

We multiply (4.2.16) by $\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi}$, respectively and integrate their sum over $(0,1)$ to get the following variational formulation

$$
\begin{equation*}
B((u, \phi),(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi}))=\Upsilon(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi}) \tag{4.2.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
B:\left(H_{*}^{1}(0,1) \times H_{0}^{1}(0,1)\right)^{2} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}
$$

is the bilinear form defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
B((u, \phi),(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi}))= & \lambda^{2} \rho \int_{0}^{1} u \widehat{u} d x+\mu_{3} \int_{0}^{1} \phi \widehat{\phi} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \widehat{u}_{x} d x \\
& +\mu_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \widehat{\phi}_{x} d x+b \int_{0}^{1}\left(u_{x} \widehat{\phi}+\phi \widehat{u}_{x}\right) d x \tag{4.2.19}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\Upsilon:\left(H_{*}^{1}(0,1) \times H_{0}^{1}(0,1)\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}
$$

is the linear functional given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Upsilon(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi})=\int_{0}^{1} h_{1} \widehat{u} d x+\int_{0}^{1} h_{2} \widehat{\phi} d x \tag{4.2.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, for $V=H_{*}^{1}(0,1) \times H_{0}^{1}(0,1)$, equipped with the norm

$$
\|(u, \phi)\|_{V}^{2}=\|u\|_{2}^{2}+\|\phi\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|u_{x}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\left\|\phi_{x}\right\|_{2}^{2}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{align*}
B((u, \phi),(u, \phi))= & \lambda^{2} \rho \int_{0}^{1} u^{2} d x+\mu_{3} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x \\
& +2 b \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi d x+\mu_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \tag{4.2.21}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

On the other hand, we can write

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mu u_{x}^{2}+2 b u_{x} \phi+\mu_{3} \phi^{2}= & \frac{1}{2}\left[\mu\left(u_{x}+\frac{b}{\mu} \phi\right)^{2}+\mu_{3}\left(\phi+\frac{b}{\mu_{3}} u_{x}\right)^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\left(\mu-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu_{3}}\right) u_{x}^{2}+\left(\mu_{3}-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \phi^{2}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\mu \xi>b^{2}$, we deduce that

$$
\mu u_{x}^{2}+2 b u_{x} \phi+\mu_{3} \phi^{2}>\frac{1}{2}\left[\left(\mu-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu_{3}}\right) u_{x}^{2}+\left(\mu_{3}-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \phi^{2}\right],
$$

then, for some $M_{0}>0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
B((u, \phi),(u, \phi)) \geq M_{0}\|(u, \phi)\|_{V}^{2} . \tag{4.2.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus $B$ is coercive, similarly,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Upsilon(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi}) \geq M_{1}\|(\widehat{u}, \widehat{\phi})\|_{V}^{2} \tag{4.2.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consequently, using Lax-Milgram theorem, we conclude that (4.1.10) has a unique solution

$$
(u, \phi) \in H_{*}^{1}\left(0,1 \times H_{0}^{1}(0,1) .\right.
$$

Substituting $u, \phi$ into (4.2.13), (4.2.14) and (4.2.15), respectively, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& v \in H_{*}^{1}(0,1), \quad \psi \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1), \quad \varphi \in L_{g}(0,1) \\
& y, y_{\rho} \in L^{2}\left((0,1) \times(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)\right) . \tag{4.2.24}
\end{align*}
$$

Moreover, if we take $\widehat{u}=0 \in H_{*}^{1}(0,1)$ in (4.2.18) to obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{3} \int_{0}^{1} \phi \widehat{\phi} d x+b \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \widehat{\phi} d x+\mu_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \widehat{\phi}_{x} d x=\int_{0}^{1} h_{2} \widehat{\phi} d \tag{4.2.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \widehat{\phi}_{x} d x=\int_{0}^{1}\left(h_{2}-\mu_{3} \phi-b u_{x}\right) \widehat{\phi} d x, \quad \forall \widehat{\phi} \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1) \tag{4.2.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

which yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{4} \phi_{x x}=\left(h_{2}-\mu_{3} \phi-b u_{x}\right) \in L^{2}(0,1) . \tag{4.2.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi \in H^{2}(0,1) \cap H_{0}^{1}(0,1) . \tag{4.2.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Consequently, (4.2.26) takes the following form

$$
\int_{0}^{1}\left(-\mu_{4} \phi_{x x}-h_{2}+\mu_{3} \phi+b u_{x}\right) \widehat{\phi} d x=0, \quad \forall \widehat{\phi} \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1)
$$

Hence, we get

$$
-\mu_{4} \phi_{x x}+\mu_{3} \phi+b u_{x}=h_{2} .
$$

This give (4.2.16) ${ }_{2}$. Similarly, if we take $\widehat{\phi}=0 \in H_{0}^{1}(0,1)$ in (4.2.18) to obtain

$$
\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \widehat{u}_{x} d x+b \int_{0}^{1} \phi \widehat{u}_{x} d x+\lambda^{2} \rho \int_{0}^{1} u \widehat{u} d x=\int_{0}^{1} h_{1} \widehat{u} d x
$$

we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \widehat{u}_{x} d x=\int_{0}^{1}\left(h_{1}+b \phi_{x}-\lambda^{2} \rho u\right) \widehat{u} d x, \quad \forall \widehat{u} \in H_{*}^{1}(0,1), \tag{4.2.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

which yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\mu u_{x x}=\left(h_{1}+b \phi_{x}-\lambda^{2} \rho u\right) \in L_{*}^{2}(0,1) \tag{4.2.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consequently, (4.2.29) takes the following form

$$
\int_{0}^{1}\left(-\mu u_{x x}-h_{1}-b \phi_{x}+\lambda^{2} \rho u\right) \widehat{u} d x=0, \quad \forall \widehat{u} \in H_{*}^{1}(0,1)
$$

Hence, we get

$$
-\mu u_{x x}-b \phi_{x}+\lambda^{2} \rho u=h_{1} .
$$

This give (4.2.16) ${ }_{1}$.
Moreover, (4.2.29) also holds for any $\Phi \in C^{1}([0,1])$. Then, by using integration by parts, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \Phi_{x} d x+\int_{0}^{1}\left(-h_{1}-b \phi_{x}+\lambda^{2} \rho u\right) \Phi d x=0, \quad \forall \Phi \in C^{1}([0,1]) . \tag{4.2.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, we get for any $\Phi \in C^{1}([0,1])$

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{x}(1) \Phi(1)-u_{x}(0) \Phi(0)=0 \tag{4.2.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\Phi$ is arbitrary, we get that $u_{x}(0)=u_{x}(1)=0$. Hence, $u \in H_{*}^{2}(0,1) \cap H_{*}^{1}(0,1)$. Therefore, the application of regularity theory for the linear elliptic equations guarantees the existence of unique $U \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$ such that (4.2.10) is satisfied. Consequently, we conclude that $\mathcal{A}$ is a maximal

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
dissipative operator. Now, we prove that the operator $\Gamma$ defined in (4.2.3) is locally Lipschitz in $\mathcal{H}$. Let

$$
U=(u, v, \phi, \psi, y, \varphi)^{T} \in \mathcal{H}, \widehat{U}=(\widehat{u}, \widehat{v}, \widehat{\phi}, \widehat{\psi}, \widehat{y}, \widehat{\varphi})^{T} \in \mathcal{H}
$$

Then, we have

$$
\|\Gamma(U)-\Gamma(\widehat{U})\|_{\mathcal{H}} \leq M_{3}\|f(\psi)-f(\widehat{\psi})\|_{L^{2}(01)} .
$$

By using (4.1.8) and Holder and Poincare's inequalities, we can get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|f(\psi)-f(\widehat{\psi})\|_{L^{2}(01)} & \leq k_{0}\left(\|\psi\|_{2 \beta}^{\beta}+\|\widehat{\psi}\|_{2 \beta}^{\beta}\right)\|\psi-\widehat{\psi}\| \\
& \leq k_{1}\left\|\psi_{x}-\widehat{\psi}_{x}\right\|_{L^{2}(01)},
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives us

$$
\|\Gamma(U)-\Gamma(\widehat{U})\|_{\mathcal{H}} \leq M_{4}\|U-\widehat{U}\|_{\mathcal{H}}
$$

Then, the operator $\Gamma$ is locally Lipschitz in $\mathcal{H}$. Consequently, the well-posedness result follows from the Hille-Yosida theorem. The proof is completed.

### 4.3 Stability Result

In this section, we state and prove our decay result for the energy of the system (4.1.10)-(4.1.12) using the multiplier technique. We need the following Lemmas.

Lemma 10. The energy functional $\mathcal{E}$, defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}(t)= & \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1}\left[\rho u_{t}^{2}+\mu u_{x}^{2}+J \phi_{t}^{2}+l \phi_{x}^{2}+\xi \phi^{2}+2 b u_{x} \phi\right] d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x, \tag{4.3.1}
\end{align*}
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) & \leq-\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x+\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
& \leq 0 \tag{4.3.2}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\eta_{0}=\mu_{1}-\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho \geq 0$ and $\varphi(s)=\eta^{t}=\phi(x, t)-\phi(x, t-p)$.

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Proof. Multiplying (4.1.10) ${ }_{1}$ by $u_{t}$ and (4.1.10) $)_{2}$ by $\phi_{t}$, then integration by parts over $(0,1)$ and using (4.1.11), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{0}^{1}\left[\rho u_{t}^{2}+\mu u_{x}^{2}+J \phi_{t}^{2}+\delta \phi_{x}^{2}+\xi \phi^{2}+2 b u_{x} \phi\right] d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x+\mu_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x=0 . \tag{4.3.3}
\end{align*}
$$

The last term in the LHS of (4.3.3) is estimated as follows

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x  \tag{4.3.4}\\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
-\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \leq & \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \tag{4.3.5}
\end{align*}
$$

Now, multiplying the equation $((4.1 .10))_{3}$ by $y\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right|$ and integrating the result over $(0,1) \times$ $(0,1) \times\left(\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right)$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{d}{d t} \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& =-\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& =-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| \frac{d}{d \rho} y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right|\left(y^{2}(x, 0, \varrho, t)-y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t)\right) d \varrho d x \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \tag{4.3.6}
\end{align*}
$$

Now, using (4.3.3), (4.3.4), (4.3.5) and (4.3.6), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\left(\mu_{1}-\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \tag{4.3.7}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
then, by (4.1.4), there exists a positive constant $\eta_{0}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq-\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x-\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \tag{4.3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

hence, by (4.1.5) - (4.1.9) we obtain $\mathcal{E}$ is a non-increasing function.
Remark 3. Using $\left(\mu \xi>b^{2}\right)$, we conclude that the energy $\mathcal{E}(t)$ definie by (4.3.1) satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}(t)> & \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1}\left[\rho u_{t}^{2}+\widehat{\mu} u_{x}^{2}+J \phi_{t}^{2}+l \phi_{x}^{2}+\widehat{\xi} \phi^{2}\right] d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \tag{4.3.9}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\widehat{\mu}=\frac{1}{2}\left(\mu-\frac{b^{2}}{\xi}\right)>0, \quad \widehat{\xi}=\frac{1}{2}\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right)>0,
$$

then $\mathcal{E}(t)$ is positive function.
Lemma 11. The functional

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{1}(t):=J \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} \phi d x+\frac{b \rho}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi \int_{0}^{x} u_{t}(y) d y d x+\frac{\mu_{1}}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x \tag{4.3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\frac{l}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\widehat{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+\varepsilon_{1} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+c\left(1+\frac{1}{\varepsilon_{1}}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x+c \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \tag{4.3.11}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\widehat{\mu}=\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}>0$.

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Proof. Direct computation using integration by parts and Young's inequality, for $\varepsilon_{1}>0$, yields

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{1}^{\prime}(t)= & -l \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+\frac{b \rho}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} \int_{0}^{x} u_{t}(y) d y d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x+\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
& +J \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x-\int_{0}^{1} \phi \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
\leq & -l \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+c\left(1+\frac{1}{\varepsilon_{1}}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& +\varepsilon_{1} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\int_{0}^{x} u_{t}(y) d y\right)^{2} d x+\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{1} \phi \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \tag{4.3.12}
\end{align*}
$$

By Cauchy-Schwartz inequality, it is clear that

$$
\int_{0}^{1}\left(\int_{0}^{x} u_{t}(y) d y\right)^{2} d x \leq \int_{0}^{1}\left(\int_{0}^{1} u_{t} d x\right)^{2} d x \leq \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x
$$

So, estimate (4.3.12) becomes

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\delta \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+c\left(1+\frac{1}{\varepsilon_{1}}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& +\varepsilon_{1} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x-\int_{0}^{1} \phi \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x+\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \tag{4.3.13}
\end{align*}
$$

The last term in the RHS of (4.3.13) is estimated as follows

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \leq c \delta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{c}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \tag{4.3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we have used Cauchy-Schwartz, Young and poincare's inequalities, for $\delta_{1}, \delta_{2}, \delta_{3}>0$. By substituting (4.3.14) into(4.3.12), we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\left(l-c \delta_{1}-\mu_{1} c \delta_{2}-c \delta_{3}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x \\
& +\varepsilon_{1} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+c\left(1+\frac{1}{\varepsilon_{1}}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{c}{4 \delta_{1}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +\frac{1}{4 \delta_{2}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\frac{1}{4 \delta_{3}} \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x . \tag{4.3.15}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Bearing in mind that $\mu \xi>b^{2}$ and letting $\delta_{1}=\frac{l}{6}, \delta_{2}=\frac{l}{6 c \mu_{1}}$ and $\delta_{3}=\frac{l}{6 c}$, we obtain estimate (4.3.11).

Lemma 12. Then, for any $\varepsilon_{2}>0$ the functional

$$
D_{2}(t):=\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} u_{t} d x+\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x-\frac{\rho}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \phi_{x}(t-p) d p d x
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{2}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\frac{b}{2 J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x+c \varepsilon_{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x-\frac{c}{\varepsilon_{2}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+c \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
& +\left(\frac{\delta}{J}-\frac{\mu}{\rho}\right) \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi_{x x} d x \tag{4.3.16}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. By differentiating $D_{2}$, then using (4.1.10), integration by parts and (4.1.11) we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{2}^{\prime}(t)= & -\frac{b}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\left(\frac{l+g_{0}}{J}-\frac{\mu}{\rho}\right) \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi_{x x} d x+\left(\frac{b}{\rho}-\frac{b g_{0}}{\mu J}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \\
& -\frac{\xi}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi d x-\frac{b}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \\
& -\frac{\rho}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x-\frac{\alpha(t)}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
& -\frac{\mu_{1}}{J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x-\frac{1}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x . \tag{4.3.17}
\end{align*}
$$

In what follows, we estimate the last six terms in the RHS of (4.3.17), using Young, CauchySchwartz and Poincare's inequalities. For $\delta_{4}, \delta_{5}, \varepsilon_{2}>0$, we have

$$
-\frac{\xi}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi d x \leq \frac{\xi}{J} \delta_{4} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{\xi}{4 J \delta_{4}} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x
$$

By letting $\delta_{4}=\frac{b}{6 \xi}$, using Poincar's inequality, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\frac{\xi}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi d x \leq \frac{b}{6 J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

and by Young and Chauchy-Schawrz's inequalities, we get

$$
-\frac{b}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \leq c \delta_{5} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{c}{4 \delta_{5}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x .
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

By letting $\delta_{5}=\frac{b}{6 c J}$, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\frac{b}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \leq \frac{b}{6 J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \tag{4.3.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, $\forall \varepsilon_{2}>0$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\rho}{\mu J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}(p) d p d x \leq c \varepsilon_{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{c}{\varepsilon_{2}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \tag{4.3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\frac{\mu_{1}}{J} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x \leq \frac{\mu_{1} \delta_{6}}{2 J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{\mu_{1}}{2 J \delta_{6}} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{1}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \leq & \frac{\delta_{7} \mu_{1}}{2 J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x  \tag{4.3.22}\\
& +\frac{1}{2 J \delta_{7}} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\frac{\alpha(t)}{J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \leq \frac{\alpha(0) \delta_{8}}{2 J} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{\alpha(0)}{2 J \delta_{8}} \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \tag{4.3.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

Replacing (4.3.18)-(4.3.23) into (4.3.17) and letting $\delta_{6}=\delta_{7}=\frac{b}{6 \mu_{1}}$ and $\delta_{8}=\frac{b}{6 \alpha(0)}$, yields (4.3.16).

Lemma 13. The functional

$$
D_{3}(t):=-\rho \int_{0}^{1} u_{t} u d x
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{3}^{\prime}(t) \leq-\rho \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{3 \mu}{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Direct computations give

$$
D_{3}^{\prime}(t)=-\rho \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+b \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi d x
$$

The estimat (4.3.24) easily follows by using Young and Poincaré inequalities.

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{3}^{\prime}(t) & \leq-\rho \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+b \varepsilon \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{b}{4 \varepsilon} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x \\
& \leq-\rho \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\mu \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+b \varepsilon \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{b c}{4 \varepsilon} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

by taking $\varepsilon=\frac{\mu}{2 b}$, we obtain (4.3.24).

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Lemma 14. The functional

$$
D_{4}(t):=\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho e^{-\varrho \rho}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{4}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\eta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x+\mu_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& -\eta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \tag{4.3.25}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\eta_{1}$ is a positive constant.
Proof. By differentiating $D_{4}$, with respect to $t$ and using the equation (4.1.10) ${ }_{3}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{4}^{\prime}(t)= & -2 \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} e^{-\varrho \rho}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y y_{\rho}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
= & -\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho e^{-\varrho \rho}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right|\left[e^{-\varrho} y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t)-y^{2}(x, 0, \varrho, t)\right] d \varrho d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

Using the fact that $y(x, 0, \varrho, t)=\phi_{t}(x, t)$ and $e^{-\varrho} \leq e^{-\varrho \rho} \leq 1$, for all $0<\rho<1$, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{4}^{\prime}(t)= & -\eta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} e^{-\varrho}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $-e^{-\varrho}$ is an increasing function, we have $-e^{-\varrho} \leq-e^{-\tau_{2}}$, for all $\varrho \in\left[\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}\right]$.
Finally, setting $\eta_{1}=e^{-\tau_{2}}$ and recalling (4.1.9), we obtain (4.3.25). We are now ready to prove the main result.

Theorem 16. Assume (4.1.4)-(4.1.9) hold. Let $h(t)=\alpha(t) . \eta(t)$ be a positive non-increasing function. Then, for any $U_{0} \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{A})$, satisfying for some $c_{0}>0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max \left\{\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{0 x}^{2}(x, s) d x, \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{0 s x}^{2}(x, s) d x\right\} \leq c_{0}, \quad \forall s>0 \tag{4.3.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
there exist positive constants $\beta_{1}, \beta_{2}$ and $\beta_{3}$ such that the energy functional given by (4.3.1) satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(t) \leq \beta_{1} G_{0}^{-1}\left(\frac{\beta_{2}+\beta_{3} \int_{0}^{t} h(p) \varpi(p) d p}{\int_{0}^{t} h(p) d p}\right) \tag{4.3.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
G_{0}(t)=t G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} t\right), \forall \varepsilon_{0} \geq 0, \text { and } \varpi(s)=\int_{s}^{\infty} g(\sigma) d \sigma \tag{4.3.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We define a Lyapunov functional

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}(t):=N \mathcal{E}(t)+N_{1} D_{1}(t)+N_{2} D_{2}(t)+D_{3}(t)+N_{4} D_{4}(t), \tag{4.3.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $N, N_{1}, N_{2}$, and $N_{4}$ are positive constants to be chosen later. By differentiating (4.3.29) and using (4.3.2), (4.3.11), (4.3.16), (4.3.24), (4.3.25), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\left[\frac{l N_{1}}{2}-c N_{2}-c\right] \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\left[\rho-N_{1} \varepsilon_{1}-N_{2} c \varepsilon_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x \\
& -\left[\frac{b N_{2}}{2 J}-\frac{3 \mu}{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+c\left[N_{1}+N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -\left[\eta_{0} N-c N_{1}\left(1+\frac{1}{\varepsilon_{1}}\right)-N_{2} c-\mu_{1} N_{4}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& -\left[N_{4} \eta_{1}-c N_{1}-c N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -N_{1} \widehat{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+\left[\frac{N}{2}-\frac{c N_{2}}{\varepsilon_{2}}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -N_{4} \eta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& +c\left[N_{1}+N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x+N_{2} \chi \int_{0}^{1} u_{x x} \phi_{x} d x,
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\chi=\left(\frac{\mu}{\rho}-\frac{\delta}{J}\right)$ and by setting

$$
\varepsilon_{1}=\frac{\rho}{4 N_{1}}, \varepsilon_{2}=\frac{\rho}{4 c N_{2}},
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\left[\frac{l N_{1}}{2}-c N_{2}\left(1+N_{2}\right)-c\right] \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\frac{\rho}{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x \\
& -\left[\frac{b N_{2}}{2 J}-\frac{3 \mu}{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+c\left[N_{1}+N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -\left[\eta_{0} N-c N_{1}\left(1+N_{1}\right)-c N_{2}-\mu_{1} N_{4}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x \\
& -\left[N_{4} \eta_{1}-c N_{1}-c N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -N_{1} \widehat{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x+\left[\frac{N}{2}-c N_{2}^{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& -N_{4} \eta_{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(s)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& +c\left[N_{1}+N_{2}\right] \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x+N_{2} \chi \int_{0}^{1} u_{x x} \phi_{x} d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, we carefully choose our constants so that the terms inside the brackets are positive. We choose $N_{2}$ large enough such that

$$
\alpha_{1}=\frac{b N_{2}}{2 J}-\frac{3 \mu}{2}>0
$$

then we choose $N_{1}$ large enough such that

$$
\alpha_{2}=\frac{l N_{1}}{4}-c N_{2}\left(1+N_{2}\right)-c>0,
$$

then we choose $N_{4}$ large enough such that

$$
\alpha_{3}=N_{4} \eta_{1}-c N_{1}-c N_{2}>0,
$$

thus, we arrive at

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\alpha_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x-\alpha_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi^{2} d x-\frac{\rho}{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x-\alpha_{1} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x \\
& -\left[\eta_{0} N-c\right] \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\left[\frac{N}{2}-c\right] \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x-\alpha_{3} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, 1, \varrho, t) d \varrho d x \\
& -\alpha_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x+\alpha_{5} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x x} \phi_{x} d x . \tag{4.3.30}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
where $\alpha_{0}=\widehat{\mu} N_{1}=\left(\xi-\frac{b^{2}}{\mu}\right) N_{1}$, and $\alpha_{5}=N_{2} \chi=N_{2}\left(\frac{\mu}{\rho}-\frac{\delta}{J}\right)$. On the other hand, if we let

$$
\mathfrak{L}(t)=N_{1} D_{1}(t)+N_{2} D_{2}(t)+D_{3}(t)+N_{4} D_{4}(t),
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
|\mathfrak{L}(t)| \leq & J N_{1} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\phi \phi_{t}\right| d x+\frac{b \rho N_{1}}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\phi \int_{0}^{x} u_{t}(y) d y\right| d x \\
& +N_{2} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\phi_{x} u_{t}+u_{x} \phi_{t}-\frac{\rho}{\mu J} u_{t} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \phi_{x}(t-p) d p\right| d x \\
& +\rho \int_{0}^{1}\left|u_{t} u\right| d x+N_{4} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho e^{-\varrho \rho}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

Exploiting Young, Cauchy-Schwartz and Poincaré inequalities, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
|\mathfrak{L}(t)| \leq & c \int_{0}^{1}\left(u_{t}^{2}+\phi_{t}^{2}+\phi_{x}^{2}+u_{x}^{2}+\phi^{2}\right) d x+c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +c \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} \varrho\left|\mu_{2}(s)\right| y^{2}(x, \rho, \varrho, t) d \varrho d \rho \\
\leq & c \mathcal{E}(t)
\end{aligned}
$$

Consequently, we obtain

$$
|\mathfrak{L}(t)|=|\mathcal{L}(t)-N \mathcal{E}(t)| \leq c \mathcal{E}(t),
$$

that is

$$
\begin{equation*}
(N-c) \mathcal{E}(t) \leq \mathcal{L}(t) \leq(N+c) \mathcal{E}(t) \tag{4.3.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, by choosing $N$ large enough such that

$$
\frac{N}{2}-c>0, N-c>0, N \eta_{0}-c>0
$$

and exploiting (4.3.1), estimates (4.3.30) and (4.3.31), respectively, give

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{2} \mathcal{E}(t) \leq \mathcal{L}(t) \leq c_{3} \mathcal{E}(t), \forall t \geq 0 \tag{4.3.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{1} \mathcal{E}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x+\alpha_{5} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x x} \phi_{x} d x \tag{4.3.33}
\end{align*}
$$

for some $k_{1}, k_{2}, k_{3}, c_{2}, c_{3}>0$.

Case 1. If $\chi=\left(\frac{\mu}{\rho}-\frac{\delta}{J}\right)=0$, in this case, (4.3.33) takes the from

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{1} \mathcal{E}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \tag{4.3.34}
\end{align*}
$$

By multiplying (4.3.34) by $h(t)=\alpha(t) \cdot \eta(t)$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
h(t) \mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{1} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+k_{2} h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \tag{4.3.35}
\end{align*}
$$

We distinguish two cases

- $G$ is linear on $[0, \varepsilon]$. In this case, using the assumption (4.1.7) ${ }_{1}$ and (4.3.2), we can write

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \leq k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \leq-k_{3} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \tag{4.3.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

and by (4.1.5) we have

$$
\begin{align*}
h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{t} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x & =\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{t} \eta(s) g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& \leq-\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{t} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& \leq-\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& \leq-2 \alpha(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \tag{4.3.37}
\end{align*}
$$

and by (4.3.26 we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{1} \varphi_{x}^{2}(s) d x & =2 \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2}(x, t) d x+2 \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2}(x, t-s) d x \\
& \leq 4 \sup _{s>0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2}(x, s) d x+2 \sup _{\tau>0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{0 x}^{2}(x, \tau) d x \\
& \leq \frac{8 \mathcal{E}(0)}{l}+2 c_{0} \tag{4.3.38}
\end{align*}
$$

then, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{t}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \leq\left(\frac{8 \mathcal{E}(0)}{l}+2 c_{0}\right) h(t) \int_{t}^{\infty} g(p) d p \tag{4.3.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence

$$
\begin{align*}
h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \leq & -2 \alpha(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \\
& +\left(\frac{8 \mathcal{E}(0)}{l}+2 c_{0}\right) h(t) \varpi(t) \tag{4.3.40}
\end{align*}
$$

Inserting (4.3.36) and (4.3.40) in (4.3.35). Since $h^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \alpha^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \eta^{\prime}(t) \leq 0$. Then, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{1} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+\gamma h(t) \varpi(t), \tag{4.3.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
m_{1} \mathcal{E}(t) \leq \mathcal{L}_{1}(t) \leq m_{2} \mathcal{E}(t) \tag{4.3.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
m_{1}=\tau_{1}, \quad m_{2}=c_{2} h(0)+k_{3} \eta(0)+2 k_{2} \alpha(0)+\tau_{1},
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}_{1}(t) & =h(t) \mathcal{L}(t)+\left(k_{3} \eta(t)+2 k_{2} \alpha(t)+\tau_{1}\right) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim \mathcal{E}(t)  \tag{4.3.43}\\
\gamma & =\left(\frac{8 \mathcal{E}(0)}{l}+2 c_{0}\right), \quad \tau_{1}>0 \text { and } \varpi(t)=\int_{t}^{\infty} g(p) d p .
\end{align*}
$$

Since $\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \forall t \geq 0$. By using (4.3.41), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(T) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t \leq\left(\frac{\mathcal{L}_{1}(0)}{k_{1}}+\frac{\gamma}{k_{1}} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t\right) . \tag{4.3.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the fact that $G_{0}^{-1}$ is linear. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(T) \leq \zeta G_{0}^{-1}\left(\frac{\frac{\mathcal{L}_{1}(0)}{k_{1}}+\frac{\gamma}{k_{1}} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t}{\int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t}\right) \tag{4.3.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\beta_{1}=\zeta, \quad \beta_{2}=\frac{\mathcal{L}_{1}(0)}{k_{1}}, \quad \beta_{3}=\frac{\gamma}{k_{1}}$. This completes the proof.

- $G$ is nonlinear on $[0, \varepsilon]$, we choose $0 \leq \varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon$ and we consider

$$
I_{1}(t)=\left\{x \in(0,1), \quad\left|\phi_{t}\right| \leq \varepsilon_{1}\right\}, \quad I_{2}=\left\{x \in(0,1), \quad\left|\phi_{t}\right|>\varepsilon_{1}\right\},
$$

we define

$$
I=\int_{I_{1}} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d t
$$

Using Jensen's inequality and the assumption (4.1.7) ${ }_{1}$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x & \left.\leq k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \\
& \leq k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{-1}(I(t))-k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \tag{4.3.46}
\end{align*}
$$

Inserting (4.3.46) in (4.3.35), since $\alpha^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \eta^{\prime}(t) \leq 0$ and $\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0$, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{2}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{1} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+\gamma h(t) \varpi(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{-1}(I(t)) \tag{4.3.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
m_{3} \mathcal{E}(t) \leq \mathcal{L}_{2}(t) \leq m_{4} \mathcal{E}(t) \tag{4.3.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
m_{3}=\tau_{1}, \quad m_{4}=c_{2} h(0)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(0)+2 k_{2} \alpha(0)+\tau_{1},
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{L}_{2}(t)=h(t) \mathcal{L}(t)+\left(k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t)+2 k_{2} \alpha(t)+\tau_{1}\right) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim \mathcal{E}(t)
$$

Now, for $\varepsilon_{0}<\varepsilon_{1}$ and by using $\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, G^{\prime}>0$ and $G^{\prime \prime}>0$ on $(0, \varepsilon]$, we define the functional $\mathcal{L}_{3}(t)$ by,

$$
\mathcal{L}_{3}(t)=G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \mathcal{L}_{2}(t)+\tau_{2} \mathcal{E}(t) \sim \mathcal{E}(t), \quad \tau_{2}>0
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}_{3}^{\prime}(t)= & \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t)\left(\varepsilon_{0} G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \mathcal{L}_{2}(t)+\tau_{2}\right)+\mathcal{L}_{2}^{\prime}(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \\
\leq & -k_{1} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t) \\
& +k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) G^{-1}(I(t)) . \tag{4.3.49}
\end{align*}
$$

To estimate the last term of (4.3.41), using the general Young's inequality

$$
A B \leq G^{*}(A)+G(B), \quad \text { if } A \in\left(0, G^{\prime}(\varepsilon)\right), \quad B \in(0, \varepsilon)
$$

where

$$
G^{*}(A)=s\left(G^{\prime}\right)^{-1}(s)-G\left(\left(G^{\prime}\right)^{-1}(s)\right), \quad \text { if } s \in\left(0, G^{\prime}(\varepsilon)\right),
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) G^{-1}(I(t)) \leq k_{3}^{\prime} \varepsilon_{0} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))-k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \tag{4.3.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

Inserting (4.3.50) in (4.3.41) and letting $\varepsilon_{0}=\frac{k_{1}}{2 k_{3}^{\prime}}$, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{3}^{\prime}(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{1} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t) \tag{4.3.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\eta^{\prime}(t) \leq 0$, then

$$
\mathcal{L}_{4}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{1} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t)
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{L}_{4}(t)=\mathcal{L}_{3}(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim \mathcal{E}(t)
$$

Since $\alpha(t), G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t)), G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right)$ are non-increasing functions,
then, for any $T>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
k_{1} G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(T)) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t & \leq k_{1} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t)) d t \\
& \leq \mathcal{L}_{4}(0)+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(0)\right) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives (4.3.27) with $\beta_{1}=1, \quad \beta_{2}=\frac{\mathcal{L}_{4}(0)}{k_{1}}$ and $\beta_{3}=\frac{\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(0)\right)}{k_{1}}$.
The proof is now completed.
Case 2. If $\chi=\left(\frac{\mu}{\rho}-\frac{\delta}{J}\right) \neq 0$ and

$$
\begin{cases}|\chi|<\frac{k_{1} \mu^{2} l}{2 N_{2}(l \rho+b \mu)} & \text { if } \quad \chi<0 \\ |\chi|<\frac{k_{1} \mu^{2}}{2 N_{2} \rho} & \text { if } \quad \chi>0\end{cases}
$$

This case is more important from the physical point of view, where waves are not necessarily of equal speeds. Let

$$
\mathcal{E}(t)=\mathcal{E}(u, \phi, y, \varphi)=\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)
$$

Denotes the first-order energy defined in (4.3.1) and

$$
\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)=\mathcal{E}\left(u_{t}, \phi_{t}, y_{t}, \varphi_{t}\right)
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

Denotes the second-order energy, Then, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}_{2}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{t x}^{2}(p) d p \\
& -\alpha^{\prime}(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x-\alpha(t) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} f^{\prime}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x \\
= & -\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(p) \varphi_{t x}^{2}(p) d p \\
& +\alpha(t)\left(\frac{-\alpha^{\prime}(t)}{\alpha(t)} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t} f\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x-\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} f^{\prime}\left(\phi_{t}\right) d x\right) . \tag{4.3.52}
\end{align*}
$$

Since $f, g$ are non-decreasing functions, $\alpha(t)$ is a positive function and $\lim _{t \rightarrow \infty} \frac{-\alpha^{\prime}(t)}{\alpha(t)}=0$, we deduce that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{E}_{2}^{\prime}(t) & \leq-\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g^{\prime}(s) \varphi_{t x}^{2} \\
& \leq-\eta_{0} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.53}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\eta_{0}=\mu_{1}-\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left|\mu_{2}(\varrho)\right| d \varrho>0$.
The last term in (4.3.33), by using (4.1.10) ${ }_{1}$, Young's inequality and by setting $K=\frac{\chi N_{2} \rho}{\mu}=\frac{\alpha_{5} \rho}{\mu}$ and $\alpha_{5}=\chi N_{2}$ as follows

$$
\begin{align*}
\alpha_{5} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x x} \phi_{x} d x= & \frac{\alpha_{5} \rho}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} u_{t t} d x-\frac{b \alpha_{5}}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \\
= & K\left(\frac{d}{d t}\left[\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x+\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} u_{t} d x\right]\right) \\
& -K \int_{0}^{1} u_{x} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x-\frac{b \alpha_{5}}{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x \\
\leq & K\left(\frac{d}{d t}\left[\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x+\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} u_{t} d x\right]\right) \\
& +\frac{|K|}{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x+|K| \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.54}
\end{align*}
$$

Let

$$
\mathcal{N}(t)=\left(\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x+\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x} u_{t} d x\right)
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms
then (4.3.33)

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t)+K \mathcal{N}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{1} \mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{p}^{2} d p d x+\frac{|K|}{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x \\
& +|K| \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x+k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \\
\leq & -k_{4} \mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{p}^{2} d p d x \\
& +\frac{|K|}{4} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x+k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \tag{4.3.55}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
k_{4}=k_{1}-2 \frac{|K|}{\mu}>0 .
$$

Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}(t)=\mathcal{L}(t)+K \mathcal{N}(t)+N_{5}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \tag{4.3.56}
\end{equation*}
$$

Indeed, by using Young's inequality, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
|\mathcal{N}(t)| & =\left|\int_{0}^{1} \phi u_{x t} d x\right|+\left|\int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t} u_{x} d x\right| \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{x}^{2} d x+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} u_{x}^{2} d x \\
& \leq C_{0} \mathcal{E}_{1}(t) \tag{4.3.57}
\end{align*}
$$

where $C_{0}=\max \left\{\frac{1}{J}, \frac{1}{\xi}, \frac{1}{\rho}, \frac{1}{\mu}\right\}$.
By (4.3.32) and (4.3.57), we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{R}(t)-N_{5}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right)\right| \leq\left(c_{3}+C_{0}\right) \mathcal{E}_{1}(t) \leq c\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right), \tag{4.3.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(N_{5}-c\right)\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \leq \mathcal{R}(t) \leq\left(N_{5}+c\right)\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right), \tag{4.3.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

and by using (4.3.53), (4.3.55) and (2), we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{R}^{\prime}(t)= & \mathcal{L}^{\prime}(t)+K \mathcal{N}^{\prime}(t)+N_{5}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}^{\prime}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}^{\prime}(t)\right) \\
\leq & -k_{4} \mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{p}^{2} d p d x \\
& +k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x-\left(\eta_{0} N_{5}-\frac{|K|}{4}\right) \int_{0}^{1} \phi_{t t}^{2} d x \tag{4.3.60}
\end{align*}
$$

Chapter 4. Well-posedness and stability result for a nonlinear damped porous-elastic system with infinite memory and distributed delay terms

We choose $N_{5}$ large enough, such that

$$
\eta_{0} N_{5}-\frac{|K|}{4}>0, \quad N_{5}-c>0
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}(t) \sim\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right), \tag{4.3.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{R}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{4} \mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+k_{2} \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{p}^{2} d p d x \\
& +k_{3} \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \tag{4.3.62}
\end{align*}
$$

By multiplying (4.3.62) by $h(t)=\alpha(t) \cdot \eta(t)$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
h(t) \mathcal{R}^{\prime}(t) \leq & -k_{4} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+k_{2} h(t) \int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{\infty} g(p) \varphi_{x}^{2}(p) d p d x \\
& +k_{3} h(t) \int_{0}^{1}\left(\phi_{t}^{2}+f^{2}\left(\phi_{t}\right)\right) d x \tag{4.3.63}
\end{align*}
$$

We distinguish two cases

- $G$ is linear on $[0, \varepsilon]$. In the same way that in the previous case, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}_{1}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{4} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+\gamma h(t) \varpi(t), \tag{4.3.64}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
m_{1}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \leq \mathcal{R}_{1}(t) \leq m_{2}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \tag{4.3.65}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
m_{1}=\tau_{1}, \quad m_{2}=c_{2} h(0)+k_{3} \eta(0)+2 k_{2} \alpha(0)+\tau_{1},
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{R}_{1}(t) & =h(t) \mathcal{R}(t)+\left(k_{3} \eta(t)+2 k_{2} \alpha(t)+\tau_{1}\right) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \\
\gamma & =\left(\frac{8 \mathcal{E}(0)}{l}+2 c_{0}\right), \quad \tau_{1}>0 \text { and } \varpi(t)=\int_{t}^{\infty} g(p) d p .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, \forall t \geq 0$. By using (4.3.64), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(T) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t \leq\left(\frac{\mathcal{R}_{1}(0)}{k_{4}}+\frac{\gamma}{k_{4}} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t\right) . \tag{4.3.66}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the fact that $G_{0}^{-1}$ is linear. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(T) \leq \zeta G_{0}^{-1}\left(\frac{\frac{\mathcal{R}_{1}(0)}{k_{4}}+\frac{\gamma}{k_{4}} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t}{\int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t}\right) \tag{4.3.67}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\beta_{1}=\zeta, \quad \beta_{2}=\frac{\mathcal{R}_{1}(0)}{k_{4}}, \quad \beta_{3}=\frac{\gamma}{k_{4}}$. This completes the proof.

- $G$ is nonlinear on $[0, \varepsilon]$, we choose $0 \leq \varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon$. And in a similar way to that in the previous case, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}_{2}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{1} h(t) \mathcal{E}(t)+\gamma h(t) \varpi(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{-1}(I(t)), \tag{4.3.68}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
m_{3}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \leq \mathcal{R}_{2}(t) \leq m_{4}\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) \tag{4.3.69}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
m_{3}=\tau_{1}, \quad m_{4}=c_{2} h(0)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(0)+2 k_{2} \alpha(0)+\tau_{1},
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{R}_{2}(t)=h(t) \mathcal{R}(t)+\left(k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t)+2 k_{2} \alpha(t)+\tau_{1}\right) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right)
$$

Now, for $\varepsilon_{0}<\varepsilon_{1}$ and by using $\mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq 0, G^{\prime}>0$ and $G^{\prime \prime}>0$ on $(0, \varepsilon]$, we define the functional $\mathcal{L}_{3}(t)$ by,

$$
\mathcal{R}_{3}(t)=G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \mathcal{R}_{2}(t)+\tau_{2} \mathcal{E}(t) \sim\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right), \quad \tau_{2}>0
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{R}_{3}^{\prime}(t)= & \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t)\left(\varepsilon_{0} G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \mathcal{R}_{2}(t)+\tau_{2}\right)+\mathcal{R}_{2}^{\prime}(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) \\
\leq & -k_{4} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t) \\
& +k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) G^{-1}(I(t)) \tag{4.3.70}
\end{align*}
$$

To estimate the last term of (4.3.70), using the general Young's inequality

$$
A B \leq G^{*}(A)+G(B), \quad \text { if } A \in\left(0, G^{\prime}(\varepsilon)\right), \quad B \in(0, \varepsilon)
$$

where

$$
G^{*}(A)=s\left(G^{\prime}\right)^{-1}(s)-G\left(\left(G^{\prime}\right)^{-1}(s)\right), \quad \text { if } s \in\left(0, G^{\prime}(\varepsilon)\right),
$$

satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
k_{3}^{\prime} h(t) G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) G^{-1}(I(t)) \leq k_{3}^{\prime} \varepsilon_{0} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))-k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \tag{4.3.71}
\end{equation*}
$$

Inserting (4.3.71) in (4.3.70) and letting $\varepsilon_{0}=\frac{k_{1}}{2 k_{3}^{\prime}}$, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}_{3}^{\prime}(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{4} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t) \tag{4.3.72}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\eta^{\prime}(t) \leq 0$, then

$$
\mathcal{R}_{4}^{\prime}(t) \leq-k_{4} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t))+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right) h(t) \varpi(t)
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{R}_{4}(t)=\mathcal{R}_{3}(t)+k_{3}^{\prime} \eta(t) \mathcal{E}(t) \sim\left(\mathcal{E}_{1}(t)+\mathcal{E}_{2}(t)\right) .
$$

Since $\alpha(t), G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t)), G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(t)\right)$ are non-increasing functions, then, for any $T>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
k_{4} G_{0}(E(T)) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) d t & \leq k_{4} \int_{0}^{T} h(t) G_{0}(\mathcal{E}(t)) d t \\
& \leq \mathcal{R}_{4}(0)+\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(0)\right) \int_{0}^{T} h(t) \varpi(t) d t
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives (4.3.27) with $\beta_{1}=1, \beta_{2}=\frac{\mathcal{R}_{4}(0)}{k_{4}}$ and $\beta_{3}=\frac{\gamma G^{\prime}\left(\varepsilon_{0} \mathcal{E}(0)\right)}{k_{4}}$.
The proof is completed.

## Conclusion and perspective

Damping arises from the removal of energy by dissipation. In the past few years, damped systems has been actively studied both quantitatively and qualitatively, which is associated with the evolutional equations (Systems). The importance of the present research lies with describing the role of three different damping terms in a system of three wave equations with three different variables in the presence of strong external forces that make the issue very important in application point of view, the complete study concerning to existence and uniqueness in addition to the nature of decay for the energy function makes it easy for applications in the sciences. This type of problem is not previously considered, it is new, especially in the presence of the memory functions. In this direction, one can ask the next question. For some similar problem with $n$ equations and $n$ independent variable, can one obtains a results of the existence/nonexistence and asymptotic behavior of solution over time?

## Bibliography

[1] K. Agre, M. A. Rammaha, Systems of nonlinear wave equations with damping and source terms, Diff. Integ. Equ., 19(2007), 1235-1270.
[2] A. B. Aliev and G. I. Yusifova Nonexistence of global solutions of Cauchy problems for systems of semilinear hyperbolic equations with positive initial energy, Electronic Journal of Differential Equations, Vol. 2017 (2017), No. 211, pp. 1-10.
[3] A. B. Aliev and G. I. Yusifova Nonexistence of global solutions of the Cauchy problem for the systems of three semilinear hyperbolic equations with positive initial energy, Transactions of NAS of Azerbaijan, Issue Mathematics, (2017) 37 (1), 1119.
[4] T. A. Apalara, General decay of solution in one-dimensional porous-elastic system with memory, J. Math. Anal. Appl., vol. 469, no. 2, pp 457-471, 2017.
[5] N. Bahri, A. Beniani, Kh. Zennir and H. W. Zhang, Existence and exponential stability of solutions for laminated viscoelastic Timoshenko beams, Applied Sciences, Vol. 22, pp 1-16, 2020.
[6] A. Benaissa, D. Ouchenane and Kh. Zennir, Blow up of positive initial-energy solutions to systems of nonlinear wave equations with Degenerate Damping and Source Terms, Nonlinear Studies, No. 4(2012), pp. 523-535.
[7] S. Berrimi, S. Messaoudi, Existence and decay of solutions of a viscoelastic equation with a nonlinear source, Nonlinear Analysis, 64 ( 2006), 2314-2331.
[8] K. Bouhali, F. Elaggoune, Existence and Decay of Solution to Coupled System of ViscoelasticWave Equations with Strong Damping in R ${ }^{\mathbf{n}}$, Bol. Soc. Paran. Mat., vol. 396, pp 31-52, 2021.
[9] K. Bouhali, F. Elaggoune, Viscoelastic Wave Equation with Logarithmic Non-linearities in $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{n}}$, J. Partial Diff. Eqs., vol. 30, no. 1, pp 1-16, 2017.
[10] L. Bouzettouta, Kh. Zennir, S. Zitouni, Uniform Decay for a Viscoelastic Wave Equation with Density andTime-Varying Delay in $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{n}}$, Filomat, vol. 33, no.3, pp 961-970, 2019.
[11] E. Borges Filho and M. L. Santos, On porous-elastic system with a time-varying delay term in the internal feedbacks, Z Angew. Math. Mech., vol.100, no. 8, pp 1-22, 2020.
[12] W. E. Boyce, and R. C. DiPrima, Elementary differential equations and boundary value problems, Sixth Edition, Wiley, NY (1997).
[13] H. Brezis, Operateurs Maximaux Monotones et Semi-groupes de contractions dans les espaces de Hilbert, Notas de Matemtica (50), Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro and University of Rochester, North-Holland, Amsterdam, (1973).
[14] T. A. Burton, The case for stability by fixed point theory, in Dynamics of Continuous, Discrete and Impulsive Systems, SER. A Math. Anal. 13D (2006), Suppl, 253-263.
[15] T. A. Burton, Stability and periodic solutions of ordinary and functional differential equations, Academic Press, INC. Orlando, Florida, (1985).
[16] M. M. Cavalcanti, D. Cavalcanti, J. Ferreira, Existence and uniform decay for nonlinear viscoelastic equation with strong damping, Math. Meth. Appl. Sci, 24 (2001), 1043-1053.
[17] M. M. Cavalcanti, D. Cavalcanti, P. J. S. Filho, J. A. Soriano, Existence and uniform decay rates for viscoelastic problems with nonlinear boundary damping, Differential and integral equations, 14 (2001), 85-116.
[18] M. M. Cavalcanti V.D Cavalcanti and I.Lasiecka Well-posedness and optimal decay rates for the wave equation with nonliear boundary damping-soyrce interaction, J.Di. Equa 236 (2007), 407-459.
[19] T. Caraballo, J. Real, L. Shaikhet b, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 334 (2007) 1130-1145.
[20] A. Choucha, D. Ouchenane, Kh. Zennir, General Decay of Solutions in One-Dimensional Porous-Elastic with Memory and Distributed Delay Term, Tamkang J. Math., vol.52, 2021. https://doi.org/10.5556/j.tkjm.52.2021.3519.
[21] A. Djebabla, A. Choucha, D. Ouchenane, Kh. Zennir, Explicit Stability for a Porous Thermoelastic System with Second Sound and Distributed Delay, Int. J. Appl. Comput. Math., (2021) 7:50. https://doi.org/10.1007/s40819-021-00997-5.
[22] H. Dridi and Kh. Zennir, Well-posedness and energy decay for some thermoelastic systems of Timoshenko type with Kelvin-Voigt damping, SeMA, vol. 78, pp 385-400, 2021. https://doi.org/10.1007/s40324-021-00239-0.
[23] R. D. Driver, Ordinary and delay differential equation, Springer Verlag, New York (1977).
[24] B. Feng, Y. Qin and M. Zhang. General decay for a system of nonlinear viscoelastic wave equations with weak damping, Boundary Value Problems, 2012(164):1-11.
[25] B. Feng, On the decay rates for a one-dimensional porous elasticity system with past history, Communi. Pure \& Appl. Anal., vol. 19, no. 6, pp 2905-2921, 2019.
[26] H. D. Fernandez Sare, J. E. Munnoz Rivera, Stability of Timoshenko systems with past history, J. Math. Anal. Appl., vol. 339, pp 482-502, 2008.
[27] F. Hebhoub, Kh. Zennir, T. Miyasita, M. Biomy, Blow up at well defined time for a coupled system of one spatial variable Emden-Fowler type in viscoelasticities with strong nonlinear sources, AIMS Mathematics, vol. 6, no.1, pp 442-455, 2021.
[28] A. Haraux, Two remarks on hyperbolic dissipative problems, Res. Notes in Math. 122, Pitman, Boston, MA, (1985), pp. 161-179.
[29] V. Georgiev, G. Todorova, Existence of a solution of the wave equation with nonlinear damping and source term, J. Different. Equat, 109(1999), 295-308.
[30] M. Kafini, S.A. Messaoudi. A Blow-Up Result in a Cauchy Viscoelastic Problem. Appl. Math. Letters, 21(2008), 549-553.
[31] N. I. Karachalios, N. M. Stavrakakis. Global existence and blow-up results for some nonlinear wave equations on $\mathbb{R}^{N}$, Adv. Differential Equations, 2001;6(2):155-174.
[32] H. Khochemane, L. Bouzettouta, S. Zitouni, General decay of a nonlinear damping porouselastic system with past history, Ann Univ Ferrara, vol. 65, pp 249-275, 2019.
[33] H. Khochemane, A. Djebabla, S. Zitouni and L. Bouzettouta, Well-posedness and general decay of a nonlinear damping porous-elastic system with infinite memory, J. Math. Phys., vol. 61, 021505, 2020; Doi.org/10.1063/1.5131031.
[34] V. Komornik, Exact Controllability and Stabilization. The Multiplier Method, Masson-John Wiley, Paris, 1994.
[35] I. Lasiecka, M.Daoulati and D. Toundykov, Uniform energy decay for a wave equation with partially supported nonlinear boundary dissipation without growth restrictions, Disc.Conti.Dyna.Sys, 2 (2009), 67-75.
[36] G. Liang, Y. Zhaoqin, L. Guonguang, Blow Up and Global Existence for a Nonlinear Viscoelastic Wave Equation with Strong Damping and Nonlinear Damping and Source terms, Applied Mathematics, 6 (2015), 806-816.
[37] W. Lian and R. Xu, Global well-posedness of nonlinear wave equation with weak and strong damping terms and logarithmic source term, Adv. Nonlinear Anal. 2020, (9): 613-632.
[38] Q. Li, L. He, General decay and blow-up of solutions for a nonlinear viscoelastic wave equation with strong damping, Bound. Value Probl., 2018:Paper No. 153, 22.
[39] T. Miyasita, Kh. Zennir. A sharper decay rate for a viscoelastic wave equation with power nonlinearity, Math. Meth. Appl. Sci., 2019:1-7. DOI: 10.1002/mma. 5919
[40] A. S. Nicaise and C. Pignotti, Stabilization of the wave equation with boundary or internal distributed delay, Diff. Int. Equs., vol. 21, no. 9-10, pp 935-958, 2008.
[41] D. Ouchenane, Kh. Zennir and M. Bayoud, Global Nonexistence of Solutions For a System of Nonlinear Viscoelastic wave Equation with Degenerate Damping and Source Terms, Ukrai. Math. J., 65(7) (2013), 723-739.
[42] D. Ouchenane, Kh. Zennir, D. Guidad, Well-posedness and a general decay for a nonlinear damped porous thermoelastic system with second sound and distributed delay terms, $J$. Appl. Nonl. Dyn., In press.
[43] D. Ouchenane, Kh. Zennir, General decay of solutions in one-dimensional porous-elastic system with memory and distributed delay term with second sound, Commun. Optim. Theory, 2020 (2020), Article ID 18.
[44] A. Pazy. Semigroups of linear operators and applications to partial differential equations, Volume 44 of Applied Math. Sciences, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1983.
[45] P. G. Papadopoulos, N. M. Stavrakakis. Global existence and blow-up results for an equation of Kirchhoff type on $\mathbb{R}^{N}$, Topol. Methods Nonlinear Anal., 2001;17(1):91-109.
[46] E. Piskin and Necat Polat. Global existence, decay and blow up solutions for coupled nonlinear wave equations with damping and source terms, Turk. J. Math., 2013;37:633-651.
[47] R. Quintanilla, Slow decay in one-dimensional porous dissipation elasticity, Appl. Math. Lett., vol. 16, no. 4, pp 487-491, 2003.
[48] H. T. Song, and C.K. Zhong, Blow-Up of Solutions of a Nonlinear Viscoelastic Wave Equation. Nonlinear Analysis: Real World Applications, 11(2010), 3877-3883.
[49] H.T. Song, and D.S. Xue, Blow up in a Nonlinear Viscoelastic Wave Equation with Strong Damping, Nonl. Anal., 109(2014), 245-251.
[50] S. T. Wu. General decay of solutions for a nonlinear system of viscoelastic wave equations with degenerate damping and source terms, J. Math. Anal. Appl., 2013(406):34-48.
[51] Kh. Zennir General decay of solutions for damped wave equation of Kirchhoff type with density in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, Ann. Univ. Ferrara Sez. VII Sci. Mat., 2015;61(2):381-394.
[52] Kh. Zennir, M. Bayoud, S. Georgiev, Decay of solution for degenerate wave equation of Kirchhoff type in viscoelasticity, Int. J. Appl. Comput. Math., 2018;4(1):Art. 54, 18.
[53] Kh. Zennir. Growth of solutions with positive initial energy to system of degeneratly Damed wave equations with memory, Lobachevskii Journal of Mathematics, 2014(35)2:147-156.
[54] Kh. Zennir, Exponential growth of solutions with $L_{p}$-norm of a nonlinear viscoelastic hyperbolic equation, J. Nonlinear Sci. Appl. 6 (2013), 252-262
[55] Kh. Zennir, Growth of Solutions to System of Nonlinear Wave Equations with Degenerate Damping and Strong Sources, Journal Nonlinear Analysis and Application. (2013), 1-11.
[56] Kh. Zennir, Stabilization for Solutions of Plate Equation with Time-Varying Delay and Weak-Viscoelasticity in $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{n}}$, Russian Mathematics, vol. 64, no.9, pp 21-33, 2020.
[57] Kh. Zennir, D. Ouchenane, A. Choucha, M. Biomy, Well-posedness and stability for BresseTimoshenko type systems with thermodiffusion effects and nonlinear damping, AIMS Mathematics, vol. 6, no.3, pp 2704-2721, 2021.
[58] S. Zitouni, Kh. Zennir, On the existence and decay of solution for viscoelastic wave equation with nonlinear source in weighted spaces, Rend. Circ. Mat. Palermo (2), 2017; 66(3): 337353.
[59] E.Zuazua, Stability and decay for a class of nonlinear hyperbolic problems, asymptot. Anal 1 (1988), 161-185.

